

**NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI WAIRARAPA TĀMAKI NUI-A-RUA**

**and**

**THE TRUSTEES OF THE NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI WAIRARAPA  
TĀMAKI NUI-A-RUA SETTLEMENT TRUST**

**and**

**THE CROWN**

---

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT OF  
HISTORICAL CLAIMS**

---

**29 October 2021**

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

---

### PURPOSE OF THIS DEED

This deed –

- sets out an account of the acts and omissions of the Crown before 21 September 1992 that affected Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua and breached te Tiriti o Waitangi/the Treaty of Waitangi and its principles; and
- provides an acknowledgement by the Crown of the Treaty breaches and an apology; and
- specifies the cultural redress, and the financial and commercial redress, to be provided in settlement to the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust that has been approved by Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua to receive the redress; and
- includes definitions of –
  - the historical claims; and
  - Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua; and
- provides for other relevant matters; and
- is conditional upon settlement legislation coming into force.

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

---

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

KARAKIA.....	1
1 BACKGROUND .....	2
2 NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA .....	9
2 HISTORICAL ACCOUNT .....	81
3 NGĀ WHAKAAETANGA ME TE WHAKAPĀHA .....	144
3 ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS AND APOLOGY .....	155
4 SETTLEMENT .....	165
5 CULTURAL REDRESS .....	167
6 FINANCIAL AND COMMERCIAL REDRESS .....	189
7 JOINT REDRESS .....	193
8 SETTLEMENT LEGISLATION, CONDITIONS, AND TERMINATION .....	218
9 GENERAL, DEFINITIONS, AND INTERPRETATION .....	220

## **SCHEDULES**

### **GENERAL MATTERS**

- 1. Implementation of settlement**
- 2. Interest**
- 3. Tax**
- 4. Notice**
- 5. Miscellaneous**
- 6. Defined terms**
- 7. Interpretation**

### **PROPERTY REDRESS**

- 1. Disclosure information and warranty**
- 2. Vesting of cultural redress properties**
- 3. Commercial redress properties**
- 4. Deferred selection properties**
- 5. Deferred purchase**
- 6. Terms of transfer for commercial redress and purchased deferred selection properties**
- 7. Notice in relation to redress and deferred selection properties**
- 8. Definitions**

### **DOCUMENTS**

- 1. Overlay classification**
- 2. Statements of association**
- 3. Deed of recognition**
- 4. Protocols**
- 5. Encumbrances**
- 6. Ministry of Education lease**
- 7. Relationship agreement with Department of Conservation**
- 8. Relationship agreement with Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga**
- 9. Relationship agreement with Ministry for the Environment**
- 10. Letter of relationship with Land Information New Zealand**
- 11. Letter of commitment with Department of Internal Affairs and the Museum of New Zealand Te Papa Tongarewa**
- 12. Letter of recognition**
- 13. Letter of introduction**

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

---

### ATTACHMENTS

1. Area of interest
2. Deed plans
3. Wairarapa Moana Reserves and Marginal Strips to be administered by the Wairarapa Moana Statutory Board
4. Wairarapa Moana and Ruamahanga River catchment
5. Wairarapa Moana Traditional Boundary
6. RFR land
7. Removal of Resumptive Memorials Area
8. Draft settlement bill
9. Draft Te Rohe o Rongokako Joint Redress Bill

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**

---

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**

THIS DEED is made between

**NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI WAIRARAPA TĀMAKI NUI-A-RUA**

and

**THE TRUSTEES OF THE NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI WAIRARAPA TĀMAKI NUI-A-RUA  
SETTLEMENT TRUST**

and

**THE CROWN**

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

---

### KARAKIA

#### KO TE TAU O TĀKITIMU

Tau ake hoki au i taku tau nei,

Ko Ruatipua, ko Ruatahito

Ngarue i runga, ngarue i raro,

Ngarue i te iho o Tāne;

Ko taku waka, ko Tākitimu,

Rere mai te maramara

Ko Ihinui, ko Ihiroa,

Ko Te Āwhiorangi

Ko wai kai runga nei e tūpā whai ake,

Ko au ko Uenuku e tūpā whai ake

E Rata, e Rata

He aha tāu hanga?

E tūpā whai ake,

Tangi kokiri ana te tangi a te whao, e tūpā whai ake,

E tangi ki tōna iho i makā ki tawhiti, e tūpā whai ake.

Nā wai i tākiri taku waewae? Nā Rua i tākiri taku waewae.

Inumia te kawa, takina te kawa,

He kawa tuanihinihi te kawa,

He kawa tuarangeranga te kawa

Te kawa o wai, te kawa o Tākitimu;

Inumia te waka o Tīrari

Inumia te waka o Tīrara

Inumia te waka o Rongokako

Inumia te waka o Tamatea-mai-i-tawhiti.

Haumi e, hui e, taiki e!

*Karakia recited by Ruawhoro to launch the Tākitimu waka in Hawaiki.*

## 1 BACKGROUND

### NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU

- 1.1 Ngāti Kahungunu iwi and hapū living in Tāmaki nui-a-Rua and Wairarapa in 1840 trace their origins back to the Tākitimu voyaging waka and its leader, Tamatea-arikinui. According to renowned Wairarapa scholar Te Mātorohanga, it was “curiosity that brought Tamatea-arikinui and the Tākitimu waka to Aotearoa... he came as a chief; there was no cause of wrong doing towards his people or his islands at Hawaiki; nothing but his desire to see the island of his ancestors, of Kupe, of Toi.” Tākitimu said Te Matorohanga was a very sacred waka.

“...A canoe of the ancients, a canoe of old,  
A canoe of thy offspring, a canoe of the gods,  
A very sacred canoe is my ‘Tākitimu’...”

- 1.2 On arrival in Aotearoa, Tākitimu landed at Whangaparaoa near East Cape but Tamatea decided to venture to Te Taitokerau in search of a home. After a period he returned to Te Tairāwhiti where some of his people settled at Nukutaurua on the Mahia Peninsula. The Tākitimu waka travelled south to Wairarapa where the tohunga Tupai is said to have remained and founded a Whare Wānanga. On its journey around Te Waipounamu Tākitimu was wrecked on a reef near the mouth of the Waiau River and is commemorated in the naming of the mountain range along that river. Whilst the Tākitimu waka remained in the far south, Tamatea continued on with the journey and eventually returned to the north. According to Te Mātorohanga, Tamatea-arikinui became known as Tamatea-mai-Tāwhiti, and as a result of his travels around Aotearoa, he was also known as Tamatea-pōkai-whenua.
- 1.3 Tamatea married sisters, the daughters of Ira-turoto and Tokerau-wahine, and Kahungunu comes from the couple’s second daughter Iwipupu. Kahungunu married several times into the chiefly lineages at Turanga-nui-a-Kiwa, including the daughter of paramount chief Ruapani. However he did not remain permanently at Tūranga but instead settled at Nukutaurua with Rongomaiwahine, the high ranking rangatira of the Māhia Peninsula tribes. She was a descendant of the Tākitimu tohunga Ruawhāro and Popoto of the Kurahaupō waka. The marriage between Kahungunu and Rongomaiwahine and their resulting offspring gave rise to the iwi called Ngāti Kahungunu. Kahu-kura-nui, their eldest son, also married a daughter of Ruapani, Ruatapuwhine. Their children, Rongomaitara and Rākai-hiku-roa fought when the latter’s son, Tūpurupuru, was responsible for the deaths of Rongomaitara’s twin children. Tūpurupuru was killed and, as a consequence, Rākai-hiku-roa and his people left the Tūranga area, initially for Nukutaurua, before they were pushed further south into Heretaunga. Travelling with them was another group under the leadership of Te Aomatarahi, descendants of Tahumākākānui and Ira-turoto whose origins are traced back to Paikea, the ancestor of Porourangi, the eponymous ancestor of Ngāti Porou. Iraturoto was the father of Kahungunu’s mother, Iwipupu. Also accompanying Rākai-hiku-roa were descendants of Tahu-pōtiki, the younger brother of Porourangi, who later formed the iwi Ngāi Tahu of Te Waipounamu.
- 1.4 Under the leadership of Rākai-hiku-roa’s son Taraia and Te Aomatarahi this group and descendants ventured into Heretaunga and Wairarapa in search of suitable places to settle. They fought with local tribes including the descendants of Awanuiarangi,



## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

Whatumamoā, Tara and also other iwi who occupied the Heretaunga plains and further south. Battles, whether lost or won, were invariably followed by marriage between the chiefly lines of the opposing sides to secure concessions and peace. After the battles were over, Kahungunu's descendants had successfully established colonies at Wairoa, Nūhaka, Ahuriri and Heretaunga. Chiefly marriages between the groups ensured that their children's position was strengthened: from the conquering group they inherited mana over the people, and through their descent from the tangata whenua they inherited mana over the land. Within a few generations the descendants of Kahungunu and Te Aomatarahi had become the rangatira over tribal groups from Tūranga-nui-a-Kiwa all the way south to Tāmaki nui-a-Rua.

#### NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI TĀMAKI NUI-A-RUA

- 1.5 Around the time of the migration of Ngāti Kahungunu to Heretaunga, Whata, a relative of Te Aomatarahi, had settled in southern Hawkes Bay. Whata's iwi, Te Aitanga-a-Whata, who had intermarried into the resident iwi were also joined by Ngāi Tahu, whose eponymous ancestor was Tahumākākānui. Their lands became embroiled in an exchange of feasts (kai-hau-kai) between Te Whatuiāpiti and Te Angiangi and passed into the hands of Te Rehunga, a descendant of Kahungunu and Te Aomatarahi. Te Rehunga went to live in Tāmaki nui-a-Rua and was soon joined by many of his people including Te Manawakawa, a great-grandson of Te Whatuiāpiti. Eventually fighting broke out however Te Rehunga and Te Manawakawa suffered a severe defeat and were forced to retreat to Heretaunga. Following Te Rehunga's death, Te Kikiri-o-te-rangi, a grandson to both Te Rehunga and Te Manawakawa, returned to occupy their lands at Takapau and before long travelled to Tāmaki nui-a-Rua. Te Kikiri was joined by a descendant of Rangiwihakaewa, Te Rangitotohu, who sought revenge for the killing of his father Tūtauā at the battle of Piripiri. Te Rangitotohu and his siblings, including Te Koro-o-ngā-whenua, and their mother Te Ruatōtara, as descendants of Rangiwihakaewa are eponymous ancestors of significant hapū in the Tāmaki nui-a-Rua rohe. Umuroa, the mother of Rangiwihakaewa, was a descendant of Rākai-hiku-roa, Kahungunu's fighting grandson. Battles were fought and won by Te Kikiri, Te Rangitotohu and their allies with the following pā being taken from the resident iwi: Raikapua, Pōhutuwai, Ngatoto, Te Waiwhakatahe, Te Waikari and Tiraumea. At Te Waiwhakatahe a lasting peace was made.
- 1.6 Whilst giving evidence in the nineteenth century before the Native Land Court, several Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa rangatira told of how their lands had been wrongly claimed and sold by others. It was Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa they said who had mana over the land in Tāmaki nui-a-Rua asserting that Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa was an aho-rua hapū, being descended from two iwi, including Ngāti Kahungunu. Influential Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa rangatira Hori Herehere said of the Puketoi 6 block that Rangiwihakaewa came to this country and seized the land from others who then left this part of the country. He said that Rangiwihakaewa was a half-caste Ngāti Kahungunu and that Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa are a hapū of Ngāti Kahungunu. Ngāti Pakapaka rangatira Ihaia Ngarara testified in 1894 during the subdivision of Tīpapakuku block that the land belonged to Ngāti Rangiwihakaewa solely, adding that Rangiwihakaewa was a descendant of Kahungunu.
- 1.7 In its 1891 rehearing of the Waikōpiro block, the Native Land Court said in its judgement that the land was taken by the conquest of Te Aomatarahi and Taraia, and Ngāti

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

---

Kahungunu became the dominant power on the land. The judgement also stated that many of those conquered drifted back on to the lands and inter-married with members of the dominant tribe, Ngāti Kahungunu. However, the mana still remained with Ngāti Kahungunu, the Court concluding "That which was taken by a strong hand was never recovered by a strong hand".

#### NGĀTI KAHUNGUNU KI WAIRARAPA

- 1.8 After the incursion of Rākai-hiku-roa and his followers into Heretaunga, some of their descendants who were by now also descendants of earlier tangata whenua, including Ngāi Tara and other iwi, sought out new places to live in the Wairarapa. The first migration was that of Te Whākumu who fled the fighting in Heretaunga, hoping to find sanctuary with his relatives Te Whakamana and Te Rerewa in Wairarapa. Te Whākumu was a grandson of Te Aomatarahi's son Rongomaipureora and Hine-ngāti-ira, making him a descendant of Iratūroto and Kahungunu. Through his father Rerekiokio he was also descended from Ira-kai-pūtahi, the eponymous ancestor of Ngāti Ira of the Tolaga Bay district. Te Whākumu married Hine-i-pū-te-rangi, the daughter of Te Whakamana, and Ngāti Ira then settled at Pōtaka near Ōtaraia on the Ruamāhanga River. Some also went to Te Kawakawa near Mātakitaki-a-Kupe. Ngāti Ira increased in numbers but did not extend their settlements further into the Wairarapa although their descendants moved along the coast towards Te Whanganui-a-Tara.
- 1.9 The next migration occurred after an argument broke out in Heretaunga between Rākaiwerohia and his sister Hineterangi. Both rallied support and fighting resulted in Rākaiwerohia's death. Defeated, the supporters of Rākaiwerohia, including his son Te Rangitāwhanga, decided to migrate south to Wairarapa Moana. According to the evidence of Ngatuere Tāwhao Ngāti Kahungunu attempted to obtain land through an exchange of weapons but this was refused by the resident rangatira, Te Rerewa. Instead he asked for waka as payment for the land. Several waka were then built and exchanged for the land and Te Rerewa and many of his people migrated on the canoes to Te Waipounamu. Some of his iwi remained behind and he implored them to live in peace. Peace however did not last as Te Rangitāwhanga was forced to rally Ngāti Kahungunu's forces when Te Aoturuki and others of Ngāti Kahungunu were killed. Ngāti Kahungunu avenged these deaths, attacking and defeating those responsible at several of their pa, resulting in Te Rangitāwhanga extending the bounds of their lands. This led some Ngāti Kahungunu rangatira to say that the offending iwi had no mana left over the district.
- 1.10 Another migration from Heretaunga to the Wairarapa was led by Māhangapūhua. Māhangapūhua and his twin brother, Māhangatīkaro, were also the progeny of the earlier peace-making marriages in Heretaunga after the incursions of Rākai-hiku-roa and Te Aomatarahi. Māhanga received a large tract of land along the east coast of Wairarapa from the Whareama River in the north to the Āwhea River in the south from his Ngāi Tara relative, Te Angatu. Māhanga's daughter Te Aoteki was married to Tū-maitē-uru of Ngāi Tara and brought his wife's people, Ngāti Moe, to live with them in Wairarapa and eventually settled at Pāpāwai.
- 1.11 By the time of the contact period with Europeans most hapū were not simply descendants of Kahungunu, Ira or other iwi, but were hybrid populations connected by

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

---

descent to several of the earliest peoples to inhabit the region as well as to later migrant groups.

#### TURBULENT YEARS

- 1.12 The first few decades of the 1800s were times of enormous upheaval for Ngāti Kahungunu tangata whenua of Wairarapa and Tāmaki nui-a-Rua. Northern hapū in the Āmiowhenua taua found their way to Wairarapa and Tāmaki nui-a-Rua and met with mixed success but did not remain. However newly resident west-coast iwi began a series of raids and occupations in the lower Wairarapa starting about 1825. In the face of these musket-armed attacks many Ngāti Kahungunu retreated to Heretaunga and Te Māhia Peninsula. Here Ngāpuhi rangatira Te Wera Hauraki came well equipped with muskets and offered protection in an alliance which included Nukupewapewa from Wairarapa.
- 1.13 In the Manawatū, iwi combined forces and were fighting against Ngāti Kahungunu and also Ngāti Rangiwakaewa well into the 1830s. Ngāti Rangiwakaewa rangatira Te Ngārara was killed and amongst the captured were Te Ngārara's son Ihaia Ngārara and Hōri Herehere. Ihaia spoke about the death of his father Te Ngarara by another iwi and their Ngāti Raukawa allies, an event that gave rise to the hapū name Ngāti Pakapaka. Ihaia put it this way: "the name of Ngāti Pakapaka originated from Hoani's people having killed some of ours and overcooked them. I am a Ngāti Pakapaka. ...It was when he [Ngarara] was killed that we were called Ngāti Pakapaka." Te Hāpuku of Ngāti Te Whatu-i-apiti who sought to punish Manawatū iwi for an attack on Heretaunga attacked the Ngatoto pā, east of Woodville, where Haereroa, the nephew of Ngāti Rangiwakaewa rangatira Te Hirawanu Kaimokopuna, was killed. Te Hāpuku cooked and ate part of the body – hence the name Ngāti Mutuahi "consumed by fire". During this fighting Whakarongo, a female cousin of Te Hirawanu, was captured and married to Te Hāpuku.
- 1.14 During the 1830s most of the iwi from across the entire region from Wairoa through to Wairarapa were gathered together at Nukutaurua. Te Wera Hauraki, Pareihe and Nukupewapewa not only kept the communities safe from invasion but also successfully assisted other iwi in fighting expeditions further up the East Coast and inland to Taupō. Nukupewapewa returned to the Wairarapa seeking to expel the invading iwi from his home. Despite the odds, Nukupewapewa succeeded in capturing several of them, including the wife of a prominent rangatira. She however was released to return to her husband carrying a message of peace. This peace-making was successful but sadly Nukupewapewa died before it was formally concluded. However, several Ngāti Kahungunu rangatira travelled to Pito-one in 1839 to seal the peace. Acknowledging the legitimacy of the conquests by the northern iwi on the Kapiti coast and in Te Whanganui-a-Tara, Tūtepākihirangi assured these iwi they could remain in Te Whanganui-a-Tara. The Tararua ranges were the bounding mountains, the streams flowing west would provide water for them to drink and the streams flowing east would do the same for Ngāti Kahungunu. Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa were back in their homelands by 1841, with west coast iwi having retreated as agreed to the west of the Remutaka and Tararua ranges and the agreement was further sealed through chiefly marriages between iwi.
- 1.15 Having conducted a detailed analysis of Native Land Court records for Wairarapa and Tāmaki nui-a-Rua, eminent historian Dr Angela Ballara concluded that after two decades

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

of turbulence in the region, “those who were victorious and successful were all of Ngāti Kahungunu or were associated with Ngāti Kahungunu chiefs in their victories”. Ngāti Kahungunu had emerged with their customary interests intact throughout their rohe, maintaining ahi kaa from Te Māhia to Wairarapa.

#### NEGOTIATIONS

- 1.16 Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua gave the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki Nui-ā-Rua Trust a mandate to negotiate a deed of settlement with the Crown through a series of 12 mandating hui in February and March 2012.
- 1.17 The Crown recognised the mandate on 29 November 2012.
- 1.18 The trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki Nui-ā-Rua Trust and the Crown –
- 1.18.1 by terms of negotiation dated June 2013, agreed the scope, objectives, and general procedures for the negotiations; and
  - 1.18.2 by agreement dated 7 May 2016, agreed, in principle, that Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua and the Crown were willing to enter into a deed of settlement on the basis set out in the agreement; and
  - 1.18.3 since the agreement in principle, have –
    - (a) had extensive negotiations conducted in good faith; and
    - (b) negotiated and initialled a deed of settlement.

#### RATIFICATION AND APPROVALS

- 1.19 Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua have, by a majority of 93% ratified and approved, in November 2016, the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust receiving the redress to be provided by the Crown to Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua in settlement of their historical claims, and approved the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust to take over the mandate to negotiate a deed of settlement from the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki Nui-ā-Rua Trust.
- 1.20 The Crown, on 12 December 2016, recognised that the results of the ratification referred to in clause 1.19 demonstrated sufficient support from Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua for the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust to receive the redress under this deed.
- 1.21 Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua have, since the initialling of the deed of settlement, by a majority of 72%, ratified this deed and approved its signing on their behalf by the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust.

---

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

- 1.22 Each majority referred to in clause 1.19 and clause 1.21 is of valid votes cast in a ballot by eligible members of Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua.
- 1.23 In November 2018, following two applications for resumption made in the Waitangi Tribunal, the Crown deferred signing this deed.
- 1.24 Between December 2018 and July 2021, the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust and the Crown continued good faith negotiations against the backdrop of litigation in the Waitangi Tribunal and the High Court.
- 1.25 In July 2021, the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust and the Crown reached an agreement on an enhanced settlement package that would allow the settlement to proceed.
- 1.26 In September 2021, the claimant community of Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua voted in favour of the enhanced settlement package. Of those who voted, 68% voted in support.
- 1.27 The trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust approved entering into, and complying with this deed by resolution of trustees on 18 October 2021.
- 1.28 The Crown is satisfied –
- 1.28.1 with the ratification and approvals of Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua referred to in clause 1.19 and clause 1.21; and
  - 1.28.2 with the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust's approval referred to in clause 1.27; and
  - 1.28.3 the trustees of the Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Tāmaki nui-a-Rua Settlement Trust are appropriate to receive the redress.

### AGREEMENT

- 1.29 Therefore, the parties –
- 1.29.1 in a spirit of co-operation and compromise wish to enter, in good faith, into this deed settling the historical claims; and
  - 1.29.2 agree and acknowledge as provided in this deed.

### OFFICIAL OR RECORDED GEOGRAPHIC NAMES

- 1.30 The place names referred to in this deed that are not official geographic names, within the meaning of the New Zealand Geographic Board (Ngā Pou Taunaha o Aotearoa) Act 2018, are listed in paragraph 5.5 of the general matters schedule.

---

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 1: BACKGROUND

#### WAIATA

#### HE ORIORI MO TŪTEREMOANA (NA TŪHOTOARIKI)

Nau mai, e tama, kia mihi atu au;  
I haramai rā koe i te kunenga mai o te tangata  
I roto i te āhuru mōwai, ka taka te pae o Huaki-pōuri;  
Ko te whare hangahanga tēnā a Tāne-nui-a-rangi  
I te one i Kurawaka, i tātaia ai te Puhi-ariki,  
Te Hiringa matua, te Hiringa tipua, te Hiringa tawhitorangi;  
Ka karapinepine te pūtoto ki roto te whare wāhiawa;  
Ka whakawhetū tama i a ia,  
Ka riro mai a Rua-i-te-pūkenga, a Rua-i-te-horahora;  
Ka hōkai tama i a ia, koia hōkai Rauru-nui,  
Hōkai Rauru-whiwhia, hōkai Rauru-maruaite,  
Ka mārō tama i te ara namunamu ki te taiao;  
Ka kōkiri tama i a ia ki te aotūroa,  
E tama, e i!

Haramai, e tama, whakaputa i a koe  
Ki runga te tūranga matua;  
Mārama te ata i Uru-rangi,  
Mārama te ata i Taketake-nui-o-rangi,  
Ka whakawhenua ngā Hiringa i konei, e tama!  
Haramai, e mau tō ringa ki te kete tuauri,  
Ki te kete tuatea, ki te kete aronui,  
I pikitia e Tāne-nui-a-rangi i te ara tauwhāiti,  
I te pūmotomoto o Tikitiki-o-rangi.  
I karangatia e Tāne-nui-a-rangi ki a Huru-tea-a-rangi,  
I noho i a Tonganuikaea, nāna ko Paraweranui;  
Ka noho i a Tāwhirimātea, ka tukua mai tana whānau,  
Titiparauri, Titimatanginui, Titimatakakā;  
Ka tangi mai te hau mapu, ka tangi mai te rorohau,  
Ka eketia ngā rangi ngahuru mā rua i konei,  
E tama, e i!

Haramai, e tama, i te ara ka takoto i a Tānematua;  
Kia whakangungua koe ngā rākau matarua na Tūmatauenga;  
Ko ngā rakau tēnā i patua ai Tini o Whiro i te Paerangi;  
Ka heke i Tahekeroa, koia e kume nei ki te pō tangotango,  
Ki te pō whāwhā o Whakarūaumoko, e ngunguru rā i Rarohenga,  
Ka waiho nei hei hoariri mō Tini o Tāne-matua i te aoturoa.  
I konei, e tama, ka whakamau atu ki te Pito-uru-rangi,  
Ki a Tū-mata-kakā, ki a Tūmatatawera,  
Ki a Tūmatahuki, ki a Tumatarauwiri,  
Hei whakamau i te pona whakahoro kai nā Hinetitama,  
Ka waiho hei tohu ki a Tānematua,  
Ka whakaoti te pūmanawa o Tāne i konei,

## 2 NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA

### Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua

- 2.1 I heke mai ngā tīpuna pōkai moana o Ngāti Kahungunu ki Aotearoa mai i ō rātou whenua taketake i te taha rāwhiti o Te Moana-nui-a-Kiwa e mōhiohia nei ko Hawaiki, mā runga i te waka o Tākitimu. Whānui ana te pōkai a te pāpā o Kahungunu, a Tamatea-mai-Tawhiti, rāua ko tōna koroua, ko Rongokako, i ngā whenua o Aotearoa. Ka moe a Kahungunu i a Rongomaiwahine, i tētahi o ngā uri whakaheke i a Popoto nō te waka o Kurahaupō, ā, ka puta i tēnei moenga ko te iwi o Ngāti Kahungunu. I tō rātou hekenga whakarunga i te tai rāwhiti, ka pakanga, ka whakarite hononga whai rautaki, ka pākūhā hoki ngā uri a Kahungunu rāua ko Rongomaiwahine me ngā iwi i tūtakingia ai e rātou. Nō te hekenga ki te tonga, ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, ka noho pūmau ko te hapū o Ngāti Kahungunu hei tangata whenua, hei ahi kā hoki ki te rohe.
- 2.2 Kua tapaina tēnei rohe o Ngāti Kahungunu ko Te Rohe o Rongokako, e kōrero nei mō ngā mahi i tutuki rā i a Rongokako i tōna putanga i te whare wānanga i whakatūria ai ki Wairarapa e Tupai, e tētahi tohunga nō te waka o Tākitimu. Kei tēnei whaitua te takutai kei tōna 270 manomita te roa i Te Poroporo ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, ki Turakirae i te pito whakarunga o te takutai o Wairarapa. Ko te tawhā o uta ka tīmata ki te hiku o te awa o Manawatū i te paeroa o Ruahine, ā, ka whakawhiti i ngā pae maunga o Ruahine, o Tararua, me Remutaka ki Turakirae. Nā te tini o te kaimoana i taea rā te kohikohi, nā te nui hoki o te kūmara i taea rā te hauhake puta noa i te ākau, i tino muia te rohe. Āpitihia rā ko ngā takiwā rahi o te ngahere ki uta, otirā ko Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, me tētahi o ngā roto nui katoa o Te Ika a Māui, i ora ai i ngā whenua me ōna rawa tētahi wāhanga mātātoa o te iwi o Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā rautau e hia nei.

### Ngā Tau Whakapānga Tōmua i Waenga i te Karauna me Ngāti Kahungunu

- 2.3 Kātahi anō a Ngāti Kahungunu ka whai pānga ki te Pākehā i a Hui-tanguru, i te tau 1770, i te wā i puta ai ngā waka e toru i te takutai rāwhiti, i paku whakateraki atu i Te Mātakitaki-a-Kupe, ki te whaitaki atu ki tō Captain James Cook Endeavour. I tūtaki anō ngā iwi o te rohe ki a Cook i te wā i āia rā ia i tōna waka o Adventure ki uta i taua wāhanga anō o te takutai i te tau 1773. I ngā tekau tau i muri mai, ka kawea atu ngā poaka me ngā rīwai, nā Cook i hari tuatahi mai ki Aotearoa, ki Wairarapa, ki reira whakapūmautia ai hei kai.
- 2.4 I te tekau tau 1830, he tokomaha ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i whakatahi atu ki Te Māhia mai Tawhiti (kei Te Matau a Māui) nā te kaha haeretanga o ngā pakanga i te rohe i muri i te taenga o iwi kē me ā rātou pū. I noho tonu ētahi o ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu ki ō rātou whenua i Wairarapa me Tāmaki e mau tonu ai ō rātou mana whenua nō ngā tīpuna. Heoi anō, ko te nuinga i whai punanga i waenga i ō rātou tini whanaunga o ngā iwi i Nukutaurua ki Te Māhia mai Tawhiti. Ka tauhokohoko rātou me ngā Pākehā e noho ana ki reira e riro ai i a rātou he pū me ētahi atu rawa.
- 2.5 Nō rātou i Nukutaurua, ka tūpono a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te Karaititanga mā ngā kaiako Māori me ngā toronga o ngā mihinare ki Tūranganui-a-Kiwa, ki te kāinga i hūnuku ai ētahi i te hiku o te tekau tau 1830. I tere tā rātou kapo i te Karaititanga, ā, i rikarika tā

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rātou hao i ētahi atu hua i haria mai rā e te Pākehā, pēnei i te tuhituhi me te pānui, i te hangarau hou, me ngā māra kai hou.

- 2.6 Tae rawa ake ki te puku o te tekau tau 1830, ka tīmata tā rātou pakanga e mau anō ai i a rātou ō rātou whenua. I te tau 1838, ka tīmata ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu i Nukutaurua ki te hoki ki tō rātou wā kāinga, ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua me Wairarapa, ka tū ki te rohe o Te Matau a Māui, ki te taha o ō rātou whanaunga o reira i mua i te haere tonu i te tau 1840. Kātahi ka whakaaetia kia hora te rongo taketake i waenga i ngā iwi i nōhia rā e rātou te pito whakatetonga o Wairarapa i tētahi wā poto. Ka whakatauria e ngā iwi rāwaho me Ngāti Kahungunu tētahi paenga i ngā pae maunga o Remutaka me Tararua.
- 2.7 I tō rātou hokinga ki Wairarapa, ka whai a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te pāhekoheko me ngā tauiwi whakatū kāinga o Te Whanganui a Tara, mā te mahi i runga i ā rātou pāmu i te tuatahi, kātahi ka pōhiritia ngā kaipāmu kia hūnuku ki Wairarapa nā te mea mārakerake ana ngā raora whārahi o reira e rite nei kia hurihia hei whenua whakataka, ā, kāore ngā whenua o Te Whanganui a Tara i pērā.
- 2.8 Kāore a Ngāti Kahungunu i waitohu i te Tiriti o Waitangi, ā, kāore te Tiriti i haria ki Wairarapa, ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua hoki hei waitohu mā Ngāti Kahungunu. E ai ki ngā kōrero kua tuhia, kāore anō a Ngāti Kahungunu i whai pānga atu ki te Karauna tae noa ki te tau 1845.

**Te Rirohanga atu o Maungaroa nā te Whakahau, i te tau 1845**

- 2.9 I muri mai i ngā torotoronga ki Wairarapa e ngā tauiwi whakatū kāinga i te upoko o te tekau tau 1840, ka whakaritea ngā takanga hipi i runga i ngā whenua o Ngāti Kahungunu i te pito whakatetonga o te taiororua o Wairarapa i te upoko o te tau 1844. Tae rawa ki te upoko o te tau 1845, kāore i iti iho i te rima tekau Pākehā e mahi ana i ngā teihana e whītu e whakahaerehia ana i Wairarapa, ka mutu e toru atu anō ngā teihana i rite kia nōhia. Hei utu i te whenua, i te mahi, me te whakaruruhautanga o ngā kaitiaki takanga, ka rite tonu te whakawhiwhia o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te whiwhinga pūtea, he pūkenga hou ka ākona ki a ia, he puna rawa tauhokohoko hoki ka mau i a ia. He iti nō ngā whenua pai, ā, nā ngā uauatanga hoki e pā ana ki ngā taitara i te rohe o Te Whanganui a Tara i paingia ai a Wairarapa e ngā tauiwi whakatū kāinga.
- 2.10 I te nuinga o te wā, e rangimārie ana ngā hononga i waenga i ngā Māori nō rātou te whenua me ngā kaitiaki takanga me ngā kaimahi e noho ana i aua whenua rā. Heoi anō, i a Hui-tanguru, i te tau 1845, ka ara ake tētahi tautohe i waenga i a Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi o ngā kaimahi e mahi ana i tētahi o ngā takanga hipi hou ki Whāwhānui i te takutai paeroa o Wairarapa. I whakahē te rangatira, a Te Wereta, i te nōhanga o te whenua o tana iwi mehemea kāore ia i whakaae, mehemea hoki kāore te utu e tukuna ki a ia, nō reira, ka haere ia ki Whāwhānui ki te kōrero i te take, engari kāore te kaitiaki takanga i reira. Ka noho tonu a Te Wereta ki reira i te pō, ka hui ai ki ngā Māori nā rātou te whenua i tuku ki te kaitiaki takanga. I mua i te wehenga o Te Wereta, i te aonga ake o te rā i muri mai, ka ara ake tētahi tautohe i waenga i a rāua ko tētahi o ngā kaimahi a te kaitiaki takanga, ā, nā tērā, ka whakahau te rangatira kia utua ia ki ētahi rawa hei utu mō te hara ki a ia. I ngā hāora o muri mai, nō te wehenga o Te Wereta, ka haurangi ētahi o ngā kaimahi a te kaitiaki takanga, ā, nā tētahi tana hama i whakamahi hei kurukuru i ngā Māori i reira tonu, me te aha, ka whara tētahi. Ko te utu i puta ake hei urupare, ko te muru.



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.11 I a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1845, ka tonoa e te Karauna tētahi Kaitiaki-Whāiti mō ngā Māori ki Whāwhānui ki te whakatewhatewha i te take. E ai ki ngā kōrero kua tuhia, koinei te wā tuatahi i tae ake tētahi āpiha o te Karauna ki Wairarapa. He kaitauhokohoko tūmataiti te Kaitiaki Whāiti i Kaipara i te tau 1841, i noho ai ia hei papa mō te muru. Ka urupare atu te Karauna mā te whakatumatuma ki te whakaeke a te ope taua, ā, ka whakahau hoki ia kia tukuna te whenua. I te tau 1842, ka kaha te whakahētia e te Tari Taipūwhenua ki Ingarangi tēnei "kaupapa whakawhiu" e kīia nei he "whakaritenga pāhekeheke kei rite tonu te toaitia". I te tau 1845 ki Wairarapa, ka whakatau te Kaitiaki-Whāiti nō Ngāti Kahungunu te katoa o te hē, ā, nāna i whiu ana kupu whakatumatuma e tukuna ai ki te Karauna te poraka whenua o Maungaroa, kei te takiwā o Whāwhānui me Te Mātakitaki-a-Kupe, hei utu i te murunga. Kāore te poraka i rūritia, engari e ai ki te whakatau tata a te Kaitiaki-Whāiti, i tōna 23,000 eka tōna nui. I te tau 1853, e ai ki te whakatau tata a Te Komihana Tumuaki Hoko Whenua, ki a Donald McLean, i "tōna waru tekau mano eka" te nui o te poraka. E ai ki te rangahau a Ngāti Kahungunu e pā ana ki ngā paenga i kōrerotia rā i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, kāore e kore ko tōna 45,000 eka te itinga o ngā whenua i riro atu.
- 2.12 I te tau 1853, i kī a McLean ko ngā kupu whakatumatuma a te Kaitiaki-Whāiti, "he ōrite ki te karanga kia pakanga". I tuhi hoki ia, i roto i te rirohanga atu o ngā whenua ētahi pānga nō ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu kāore nei i whai wāhi ki te muru, ā, "kāore e tika ana i raro i ngā mātāpono o te tōkeke, o te tika me te ture" kia tukuna e rātou. I whakaae te Kaitiaki-Whāiti i pā ētahi wāhanga o te rirohanga o te whenua nā te whakahau ki ērā kāore i whai wāhi atu ki te muru, kāore nei hoki i hara, ā, nāna nei i tuhi "e tukituki ana ki ō tātou whakaaro ki te tika." I whakatau te Kaitiaki Tumuaki he nui rawa te whenua i tangohia, "ina huritaotia hoki te mūkākā a tētahi o ngā Pākehā," ā, ka mea hoki ia, "kāore au i te kaha ki te whakaae kia noho ko taua mātāpono hei whāinga i te nuinga o te wā."
- 2.13 I whakaae te Karauna kia rima tau te noho utukore a te kaipāmu ki te whenua i riro i Whāwhānui, hei utu i ōna whenua i murua ai. I a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1850, ka tāpaea e te Karauna te whenua ki te Kamupene o Niu Tirenī, engari kāore i tangohia. I ngā marama i muri mai, i te tau 1850 tonu, ka takoto i te Hekeretari o te Tari Māori ōna huatau ki ōna rangatira kia whakaaro rātou ki ngā whenua, otirā mehemea e tika ana kia "whakahokia ki ngā Māori," engari kāore taua huatau i whakatinanahia. I a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1851, he mautohetanga ka whakatakotohia e Ngāti Kahungunu ki a Kāwana Kerei, ā, ka mea atu ki a McLean he muremurenga te rirohanga o te whenua, ā, he mea riro "i roto i te whakatumatuma ki te kore e tukuna, he katipa, he hōia hoki ka tonoa hei urupatu i a rātou."
- 2.14 I a Pipiri, i te tau 1853, ka whakatewhatewhahia e te Komihana Hoko Whenua Māori ngā mautohetanga a Ngāti Kahungunu. Tūmataiti ana tana whakapāha i te mea kua kitea ānō nei ko te Karauna e tautoko ana i tētahi tangata takitahi e ai rā ki a McLean nāna i "tāhae" ngā whenua Māori. I te "tino whakamā" ia i whai pānga atu te Karauna ki tēnei āhuatanga. Heoi, i whakamōhio a McLean i a Ngāti Kahungunu kāore i āhei te mana o te rirohanga o te whenua te "whakakore", ā, ka takoto i a ia tana tono kia whai wāhi atu tēnei whenua ki roto i te hokonga hou a te Karauna i tētahi atu whenua e takoto pātata ana. I muri i ngā whakawhitinga kōrero ki a Te Wereta, ki ētahi atu rangatira o te rohe me tētahi nō Te Matau a Māui, ka waitohungia te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Mataoperu i a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1853. £1,000 te utu a te Karauna mō ngā eka e 29,000, ko tētahi haurua o aua eka rā nō roto mai i te rirohanga o te whenua o te tau

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

1845. Ka whakataua a McLean "kua tau te take, me te kore tonu i whakanoa kau" i te rirohanga o te whenua i te tau 1845.

**Te Ōhanga Whenua Whakataka ki Wairarapa, mai i ngā tau 1844-1852**

- 2.15 I te roanga ake o te tekau tau 1840, ka pāhekoheko te Māori ki te tāmitanga me te whakatū kāinga tauwi mā te tuku i ō rātou whenua ki ngā kaitiaki takanga i runga i te whakaaro he ōrite rātou, engari e pupuri tonu ana rātou ki te mana o te whenua. Ka kīia ēnei whakaritenga i roto i ngā whakaaetanga ā-tuhi he "tuku". I mahara ngā kaitiaki takanga he whakaritenga rīhi ēnei, me te aha, ka utua e rātou. I mahara hoki a Ngāti Kahungunu he tūāpapa tēnei mō te tauutuutu i waenga i a rātou me ngā kaitiaki takanga kāore nei i herea noa ihotia ki te utu ā-rīhi, engari ka whai wāhi ko ētahi atu koha ukiuki, ka whakamahia tahingia hoki ngā rauemi a ngā taha e rua e rāua tahi.
- 2.16 E ai ki te Karauna, he takahitanga ēnei whakaritenga i tana mana hoko i te tuatahi i raro i te Tiriti, ki ōna nei whakaaro he mea matua e hokona ai e ia te whenua me whai hei whakatairanga i te whakahaeretanga o te whakatū kāinga tauwi. Heoi anō, nā te mea kāore anō te Tiriti i haria ki Wairarapa, ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua hoki, kāore e kore e noho kūware ana a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te wāhanga ki te mana hoko i te tuatahi, tae atu rā hoki ki tā te Karauna whakamāoritanga i taua wāhi rā. Ahakoa tēnei, pūkeke ana te noho a Ngāti Kahungunu kia mau tonu i a rātou te mana ki ō rātou whenua, kia pāhekoheko hoki rātou me ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga i runga i ngā whakaritenga pai ki a rātou e pā ana ki te rīhi me te tuku.
- 2.17 I te tau 1846, ka whakaturehia te Land Purchase Ordinance i taea ai i raro i te ture te whiu ngā hunga tūmataiti takahi rā, ki tāna titiro, i te mana hoko i te tuatahi o te Karauna nā te whai mahi hoko i ngā whenua Māori. Heoi anō, kāore te Karauna i uruhi i ngā kaitiaki takanga i Wairarapa i taua wā ki te Ture Whāiti, ā, kāore hoki ia i aukati i te whakawhānui tonutanga a ngā kaitiaki takanga i tō rātou ōhanga i roto o Ngāti Kahungunu. I whai whakaaro te Karauna ki te whakarite, kua ki te aukati, i ēnei mahi tiaki teihana, engari kāore i neke atu i te whakaaro kau. Ka tere te tipu o te tokomaha o ngā kaitiaki takanga, me te aha, ka nui ake te taupori o ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga mai i te 50 i te tau 1845 ki tōna 200 i te taenga ake ki te tau 1847, manohi anō, kua tau te tokomaha o ngā Māori ki tōna 800. Tae rawa ake ki te upoko o te tekau tau 1850, i waenga i te 300,000 me te 400,000 eka te rahi o ngā whenua kua tukuna ki ngā kaitiaki takanga e 30, me te aha, ka piki haere te whiwhinga pūtea ka hua i ia tau, hei tauira, mai i te £600 i te tau 1850, ki te £1,200 i te tau 1851.
- 2.18 Mai i te tau 1847 ki te tau 1849, ka tautoko te Karauna i ngā whāinga a te Kamupene o Niu Tirenī ki te hoko whenua i Wairarapa. Ka tohutohu te Karauna i ngā kaitiaki takanga i Wairarapa kia mahi tahi i roto i āna whāinga hoko nā te mea ka hāngai tonu ngā hua ki a rātou. I whakatumatuma hoki rātou ki te hāmene i raro i te Ture Whāiti o te tau 1846. I whakatūpatohia a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te kōrero e kī nei mēnā kāore rātou e hoko i ō rātou whenua ki te Karauna, ka unuhia ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga i Wairarapa. Ka whakaūngia e ngā māngai hoko ngā hua o te whakahaere whakatū kāinga tauwi, ā, i pūrongoitia e rātou tā rātou "ū ki te aki" i ngā rangatira e hiahia ai rātou ki te hoko.
- 2.19 I tētahi hui nui me ngā māngai hoko i Otaraiā, i a Whiringa-ā-rangi, i te tau 1848, ka mea a Haimona Pita ki a rātou, "i a rātou te whenua; ā, ka mau tonu i a rātou. Nō ō rātou tipuna i mua, ā, nō rātou ināiane: ko te whenua hoki tō rātou tipuna nui, ā, ina tukuna e

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rātou, ka mate ko rātou me ā rātou tamariki." Ka haere tonu ana kōrero, "he nui te whenua", ā, e pai ana kia haere mai ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga ki Wairarapa noho ai nā te mea ko ētahi atu "i te pērā me te kore i hoko." I whakaae ētahi rangatira ki te whakaaro o tā te Kamupene tonu mō te whakatū kāinga tauwi nā te mea i whakatairangahia hei umanga Karaitiana, engari whakahē tonu ana a Ngatuere rāua ko Te Manihera, ka pātai ai, "ka pōhiritia te kiritea kia panaia anō ai rātou? Kāo - tukuna ngā Pākehā kia noho ki te whenua, ā, me utu hoki e ia - engari kua e tukuna ki ōna ringaringa mā te hoko."

- 2.20 I te tau 1849, ka tīmata te whakawhānuitanga o te pūnaha kaitiaki takanga ki te rohe pātata o Te Matau a Māui. I te tau 1850 ka āta whakapāhunu a McLean i tēnei whakawhānuitanga mā te whakatūpato i ngā kaitiaki takanga o te wā, me ērā e whai ana ki te tū hei kaitiaki takanga ki tō te Karauna whakaaro ki te hāpai i te Native Land Purchase Ordinance o te tau 1846. I te tau i muri mai, ko te whakatūpato hoki a McLean i ngā Māori o Te Matau a Māui, kua kore te Karauna e tuku kia haere tonu ngā mahi tiaki teihana, ā, me whakaae kē rātou ki te hoko i ō rātou whenua ki a ia. I tua atu i te whakataunahua i te whakawhānuitanga o ngā mahi tiaki teihana i waho o te ture, i whai te Karauna kia tukituki ana hokotanga i ngā whenua i Te Matau a Māui ki ngā whakaritenga e tū kē ana i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, mā te whakatenatena pea i ngā kaitiaki takanga kia hūnuku ki Te Matau a Māui.
- 2.21 I te tau 1851 me te tau 1852 ka whakatūpato tonu a McLean i ētahi kaitiaki takanga i Wairarapa me ērā e whai ana ki te tū hei kaitiaki takanga ki te hāpaitanga o te Ture Whāiti o te tau 1846. I te tau 1853 ka tuhi tētahi tangata whakatū kāinga tauwi kua kīia te Māori ka unuhia ā rātou tauwi whakatū kāinga ki te kore rātou e whakaae ki te hoko. I whakahau te Karauna i te tauwi whakatū kāinga me tētahi atu kia wehe engari i whai ia kia noho tonu ia ka pupuri kē ai ki tana utu rīhi. I whakaū te Karauna i tana kōrero ki ngā kaitiaki takanga e kī nei i muri tonu i tā te Karauna hoko whenua i te Māori, kua wātea ngā kaitiaki ki te hoko herekore i ō rātou whenua. Me kore ake ngā whakatumatuma a McLean e pā ana ki te hāpaitanga o te Ture Whāiti o te tau 1846 i mutu ai tā ngā kaitiaki takanga whakahaere i te ōhanga, ā, nā tērā i para te huarahi angitu mō ngā mahi hoko a te Karauna.

**Te Whakaaetanga ā-Pukapuka mō Rangiwahakaoma, i ngā tau 1851-1853**

- 2.22 I te upoko o te tekau tau 1850, nā te Karauna ngā hokotanga o mua i Te Matau a Māui i whakamahi hei poapoa kia hua ai ētahi atu hokotanga i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua mā ngā hononga whakapapa ki ētahi ihorei. Tērā tētahi wā, nā tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i whakakīki ngā kaihoko whenua atu i Te Matau a Māui kia tukuna te £100 o ngā moni hua mai i te hokotanga o Waipukurau ki a Wiremu Te Pōtangaroa rāua ko Te Wereta o Wairarapa. I te tau 1851, i te otinga o ētahi hokotanga i te raki, ka tūtaki, ā, ka whakawhiti kōrero a McLean ki ētahi rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu, tae atu ki ērā i reira i ngā whakaritenga mō te hokotanga o Te Matau a Māui i te tau 1851. I ngā marama i muri mai, i te tau 1851 tonu, ka pōkai a McLean i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i a ia e haere ana ki Te Matau a Māui me ana uka kōura e £3,000 te nui hei hoko whenua māna i reira. He mea whakaatu te moni ki a Ngāti Kahungunu hei whakaatu i te whai rawa ka hua ki ērā i whakaae ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka a te Karauna mō te hokotanga.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.23 Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1852, kua tuwhera ngā whakaritenga ki te hoko i te whenua o Rangiwihakaoma. I waenga i ngā whakaritenga ka whakatakotohia e McLean ngā hua ā-pāpori, ā-ōhanga hoki i meatia e ia ka puta mai i te whakaaetanga a te Māori ki te hoko i ō rātou whenua. Tae rawa ake ki te hiku o Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1852, ka whakahaerehia tētahi rūri whakataki i ētahi eka whenua e hia rau mano nei huri i Rangiwihakaoma, ā, ka haere tonu ngā whakawhitinga kōrero me ngā matapaki ki ngā rangatira o te rohe e pā ana ki te mahi hoko e whakaarotia ana.
- 2.24 I a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1853, ka haere a Kāwana Kerei, ko te Pihopa o te Hāhi Mihinare o Aotearoa tōna nei hoa haere, ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ka hui ai me ētahi rangatira o te rohe kia mau ai ētahi whenua hei takoha ki te whakatū kura i te rohe. I taua wā ka kōrero a Grey ki ngā whakaritenga e haere tonu ana mō Rangiwihakaoma, ā, kāore e kore i whakatairangahia e ia ki a Ngāti Kahungunu ngā hua tāituarā o te whakatū kāinga tauiwi kua whakatauria ka puta i te whakataunga o ngā whakaritenga mō Rangiwihakaoma me ētahi atu whenua, i te taha o te Karauna. I whai hoki ia ki te whakatū i tētahi "taone Māori" ki Pāpāwai i reira rā ētahi whenua i takohangia ai hei whakatū i tētahi kura.
- 2.25 I te 22 o Pipiri, i te tau 1853, e 301 katoa ngā tāngata, tāne mai, wāhine mai, tamariki mai hoki, otirā, ngā "rangatira me ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu" i waitohu i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Rangiwihakaoma. I whakaae te Karauna ki te utu i te £2,500 mō ngā whenua i waenga i te awa o Waimata me Whareama. I puta i a McLean te kupu mō te "utu māmā" i riro ai te Poraka ki Rangiwihakaoma. I te tīmatanga, e 275,000 eka te nui o te whenua i whakatau tata ai ngā kairūri a te Karauna engari e mōhiohia ana he tata kē ake tōna nui ki te 485,000 eka. I whakaae te Karauna kia wehea ngā rāhui tekau e 28,000 eka tōna nui hei whenua mō ngā Māori nō Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. E rima ēnei rāhui i rūritia, ā, i whakaaturia i runga i te mahere i tāpirihia ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka.
- 2.26 Ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, ko tētahi o ngā whāinga matua o te waitohu i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ko te whakarite i tētahi hononga matatū ki te Karauna, i runga i ngā kaupapa i whakatairangahia e Kerei rāua ko McLean, ka mutu, ka noho ko ngā kaupapa whānui ake o te tauutuututanga me te herenga tahitanga hei pou herenga i taua hononga rā. I whakaritea e Te Pōtangaroa rāua ko Te Ōtene Kuku te hononga ki te Karauna ki tētahi mārenatanga. I tā rāua tuhinga ki a McLean rāua ko Kāwana Kerei, ka mea rāua: "E hoa, me pēnei taku kī atu: Tukuna kia takoto te whakaaetanga ki mua i ā tātou tamariki, i taku tamāhine, i tō tama. Ā muri i tērā, ka puta tētahi whakatau whānui. ...Kia mutu tērā, kua mārena ā tāua tamariki."

**Te Komiti Nui, i te tau 1853**

- 2.27 I a Pipiri, i te tau 1853, i te rā i muri i te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Rangiwihakaoma, ka pōhiri a Kāwana Kerei i ētahi rangatira o Wairarapa kia hui tētahi Komiti Nui ki te matapaki i te hokotanga tonutanga a te Karauna i ngā whenua i Wairarapa. Ka tū te Komiti Nui ki Tūranganui (i waenga o Pirinoa me te roto o Ōnoke) i a Here-turi-kōkā, i te tau 1853, i a Kerei e whai ana ki te wehe i Aotearoa i muri i tana tūnga tuatahitanga hei kāwana.
- 2.28 Ko te Komiti Nui tētahi huarahi hou hei hoko i te whenua ki te Karauna. Ko te pūrongo a Kerei ki te Kāwanatanga o Piritānia e mea ana i tono ia ki ngā rangatira i te Komiti Nui

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

kia whakaea i ōna hiahia i tā rātou whakaoti i te hokotanga o te whenua i Wairarapa i mua i tōna wehenga i Aotearoa. I whakanuia e ia ki ngā rangatira ngā hua taituarā ā-pāpori, ā-ōhanga ka puta ki a rātou i te whakatūnga o ngā kāinga mō te Pākehā. Ka whai wāhi ki ngā hua nei ko te kura, ko te hōhipera, ko ngā ratonga whai rongoa a te Kāwanatanga, ko ngā mira puehu parāoa, ko te whakapūmau i ngā haumi ka piki rā te uara i te whānuitanga o te whakatū kāinga tauwiwi, me te māmā ake o te whai wāhi ki ngā rawa kikokiko me ngā māketete mō ā rātou whakanaotanga. I roto i ētahi o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i puta i muri i te Komiti Nui ngā āpitihanga mō te koha, nā reira i whakaritea ai tētahi tahua koha e whakaurua ai te rima ōrau o ngā moni hua ki te Karauna mai i te hokotanga atu o ngā whenua i hokona mai ai e ia i ngā Māori o Wairarapa. Nō muri a Kerei ka kī ko ngā hua taituarā e pā kē ana ki ngā hokotanga ngā "utu motuhenga" ki te Māori mō ō rātou whenua.

- 2.29 I mārama a Kerei, he take nui ki ngā tikanga a Ngāti Kahungunu tōna wehenga. Ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, he poroporoaki tōna wehenga, he kaupapa pōuri e whakanuitia ai te mana o ngā taha e rua mā te koha. Ka whakaritea ko te whakatōnga o ētahi rākau rāwaho ki Tūranganui hei tohu i te whakaaetanga nui i whakatauria ai e Ngāti Kahungunu me te Karauna i te Komiti Nui. Ko te kōrero i muri mai a te rangatira, a Rāniera Te Iho e kī ana ko Kerei rāua ko McLean "i haere mai ki te whakatō i te tikanga ki Wairarapa" i te tau 1853. Ko te tikanga hou i whakatōngia ai he tikanga mō te pātuitanga, mō te tauutuututanga, mō te herenga tahitanga i waenga i a Ngāti Kahungunu me te Karauna, ka noho hei ārahi i te hononga i waenga i a rātou me ngā mahi hoko whenua ka kawea i raro i tēnei tikanga. I te tau 1877, i kōrero a Grey mō tana whāinga i a ia e tū ana hei Kāwana kia mārena a Ngāti Kahungunu i te Pākehā. I te Komiti Nui, i ngā tekau tau maha i muri mai, ka tohe tonu a Ngāti Kahungunu kia ea ngā kī taurangi a te Karauna.

**Tā te Karauna Hoko Whenua, i ngā tau 1853 – 1865**

- 2.30 I waenga i a Here-turi-kōkā o te tau 1853 me Hui-tanguru o te tau 1854, kua neke atu i te 50 ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whakaritea ai e McLean me Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā whenua i eke rā, i te taha o Rangiwahakaoma, ki tōna 1.5 miriona eka i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Kua neke noa atu i te haurua o ngā whenua katoa o Ngāti Kahungunu. Ko tōna £23,000 te utu a te Karauna mō ēnei whenua, arā, he tata tērā ki te 4 kapa mō ia eka. He rite tēnei utu ki ngā whiwhinga utu o ngā tau 10 ki te 15 ka hua mai i ngā rīhi me ngā tauhokohokotanga i raro i te ōhanga a ngā kaitiaki takanga.
- 2.31 I a Mahuru, i te tau 1853, ka mea a McLean ka nui noa atu tana utu i ia eka mō ngā poraka iti i pīrangitia ai e ia nā te mea he tauwiwi whakatū kāinga kē i aua poraka nei e noho ana. Ka whakaahuatia e McLean ngā utu i utua rā e ia mō enei poraka iti hei "utu māmā rawa atu nei".
- 2.32 I muri mai ka whakapāha a Ngāti Kahungunu i te āhua o ngā utu i whiwhi ai rātou mō ngā whenua i hokona ai e te Karauna i muri i te Komiti Nui. I tētahi hui i te tau 1870, ka kī a Hikawera Mahupuku, "nā tō rātou kūware i whiwhi ai rātou i tētahi utu iti noa ake i te utu e tika ana mō te whenua," me tana āpiti kōrero atu anō mō McLean "nāna nei i whakapūmau ngā utu mō ia poraka, ehara kē i ngā kaihoko atu."
- 2.33 Ko ngā whakahau a Grey ki a McLean kia riro i a ia "te katoa o te rohe o Wairarapa," engari kāore i whakaritea he whāinga e whai pānga ana ki te whakatakotoranga o tētahi

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

ara ki anamata mō Ngāti Kahungunu atu i ētahi rāhui noho pakupaku, kāore nei i rūritia, kāore nei hoki i whakamarumarutia e te ture, kua tuhia ki ētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka. I whakaae tētahi āpihi hoko whenua ka 'whai māramatanga' te tuku i a rātou kia mau tonu ki ngā whenua pai mō te mahi pāmu, engari i ngā wā kāore e whakamahia ana hei pāmu, ka whai ia ki te hoko i aua whenua rā.

- 2.34 He tere noa atu te whakaritenga o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whakaritea ai i muri mai i te Komiti Nui i tērā i whakaritea ai ki Rangiwahakaoma, ka mutu, he iti noa atu te whakawhiti kōrero me ngā tāngata nō rātou te whenua me te hunga e noho ana ki reira. Hei tauira, i waenga i te 9 me te 15 o Hakihea, i te tau 1853, 13 ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka hoko i waitohungia e te Karauna me ngā Māori o Wairarapa. I te nuinga o ngā wā, kāore te Karauna i rūri i te whenua i mua i te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka hei hoko mai i te whenua. I ētahi wā i noho tārewa ngā paenga, ngā rāhui me te utu hoko mō ētahi tau tonu.
- 2.35 I whakarite te Karauna i ētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i Te Whanganui a Tara me ētahi rōpū whai kokoraho, ka mutu, kāore te katoa o te hunga whai mana e noho ana ki reira i mōhio, me te aha, ka amuamu rātou e pā ana ki ēnei mahi hoko i tō rātou mōhiotanga. Hei tauira, i a Kohitātea, i te tau 1854, i Te Whanganui a Tara, ka waitohu te Karauna me ētahi kaihoko e rima i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Awhea. I muri mai, ka tohe te rangatira, a Marere Te Apatu i tana kī kua "hē te hokotanga" o te whenua nā te mea "kāore te tokomaha ake e noho kē ana ki tēnei whenua i whakaae ki te hoko, me te aha, ko rātou i mahue ki waho." I a Kohitātea o te tau 1856, i Te Whanganui a Tara, ka whakawhiti kōrero te Karauna me te kaihoko kotahi e pā ana ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Wharehanga. I tere tonu tā te hunga whai mana tohe ki tēnei whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ā, nā rātou anō i aukati te rūritanga o te whenua tae noa ki te tekau tau 1860.
- 2.36 I muri i te whakatārewatanga o ngā mahi hoko mai i a Hui-tanguru ki a Whiringa-ā-rangi, i te tau 1854, ka tīmata anō a McLean me āna kaimahi i ngā mahi. Nō te taenga ki a Poutū-te-rangi o te tau 1855, e 50 atu anō ngā mahi hoko kua whakaritea e te Karauna, ko tētahi haurua o ērā i waitohungia i Te Whanganui a Tara. I roto i ēnei hokotanga ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka hou e iwa mō ngā hokotanga hou. Ko ērā atu he puka whakamana i te harangotengote o ngā utu hoko, o ngā utu tōmua rānei mō ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka kāore anō i tuhia. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1865, i whai whakaaetanga te Karauna kia hokona ngā whenua i eke rā te tapeke ki tōna 220,000 eka. 150 ngā mahi hoko i oti i a ia e whai wāhi ana ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka hou, ki ngā whakatōpūtanga o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e tū kē ana, ki ngā puka whakamana i ngā utu hoko me ngā utu tōmua. Ka haere te wā, ka iti haere hoki te waitohutanga o ngā whakaaetanga nei e ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu.
- 2.37 I a Mahuru, i te tau 1855, ka whakahau a McLean i ana kaimahi kia mutu te whakarite whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka anō kia tau rā anō ngā tohe maha kua ara ake i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o taua wā. Heoi anō, ka pau te hia tau e tau ai i te Karauna ngā tohe nei. I te tau 1857, ka whakahē te Kāwanatanga i tērā i kīia rā e ia "he hapa tē taea te wete" i te āhua o ngā mahi hoko whenua i Wairarapa. I ētahi wā nā te tōmuri o te whakatutuki i ngā utu me ngā tohe e pā ana ki ngā utu e hapa tonu ana, ka noho nama ngā rangatira ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga i a rātou e tatari ana ki ngā utu kāore anō rātou kia whiwhi. Nā tēnei ka tipu haere te whakaahunga i roto i a Ngāti Kahungunu. I te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

tau 1860 ka amuamu ngā rangatira, a Wiremu Waaka rāua ko Karaitiana Te Korou ki a Kāwana Gore Browne e kī nei, "kua rite mātou ki te kurī e tatari ana ki ngā utu o ō mātou whenua." Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1862, kua hoki a Kāwana Kerei ki Aotearoa, ā, ka tuku kōrero ia ki te Kāwanatanga o Piritānia mō ngā tohe e pā ana ki ngā hokotanga o ngā whenua i Wairarapa e kī nei ia he "uaua te kite i te tika o tā te Kāwanatanga tango i ngā whenua mai i ngā Māori i runga i ētahi herenga whāiti, engari i a ia e pupuri ana ki ēnei whenua, kāore e taea e ia, i raro i te ture, ngā herenga nō reira mai te mana ki te tango mai i aua whenua, te whakaea."

- 2.38 I a Kohitātea, i te tau 1854, ka whakarite a McLean i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka hoko i te poraka o Tautāne (e 93,000 eka), kei Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, me ētahi rangatira o Te Matau a Māui me Ngāti Kahungunu e haere ana ki Pōneke, ka mutu, he pānga ō ētahi noa iho o rātou ki te poraka. Tae rawa ki te tau 1856, ka tohe ngā Māori e noho ana ki Tautāne i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i waitohungia ai e ō rātou whanaunga o Ngāti Kahungunu. I whakaae te Karauna ko ērā i tōia mai e ia ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka he "kaikokoraho ririki noa iho", ā, kāore te tokomaha o ngā kaikokoraho "matua" i whai wāhi atu, engari i whakapeka ia ki te whakakore i te mahi hoko. Heoi anō, ka whai kē te Kāwanatanga ki te whakaoti, ki te whakawhānui ake hoki i te hokotanga mā te tango i ngā pānga o te hunga e noho ana ki te whenua i whakahē rā i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka.
- 2.39 Ka ākina e te Karauna te hunga e noho ana ki taua whenua kia whakaae ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Tautāne. I a Poutū-te-rangi o te tau 1858, ka waitohu tētahi rōpū nui ake, ka mutu, he nui ake ngā tāngata whai mana, i tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuarua ki Tautāne. I whakawehea i roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi ngā rāhui e rua kāore nei i tautuhia, engari i roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuarua, kotahi te rāhui noho (1,000 eka), te urupā, he wāhi ahuhenua hoki (e 50 eka) i whakawehea ki ngā kaihoko atu, otirā, ko ngā taitara o te rāhui i tukuna ki ngā rangatira tokorua noa iho i te tau 1867.
- 2.40 He nui te whenua i hokona atu ai e te Karauna i kī rā ia nāna i hoko i Wairarapa ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga i mua i te rūritanga o ngā paenga me ngā rāhui, i mua hoki i te whakataunga o ngā tohe i waenga i a rātou ko Ngāti Kahungunu. Ko tētahi o ēnei momo tauira ka pā ki ngā whenua i Wainuioru (tae atu ki ngā poraka o Te Umukererū, o Wainuioru, o Maungaraki me Tikiwhakairo) i roto i ngā paenga o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Pāhāoa kāore nei i rūritia, he take kāore nei i tino whakatauria tae noa ki te tau 1882. I a Mahuru o te tau 1853, ka tīmata a McLean i ētahi whakaritenga me Te Wereta mō tētahi whenua nui i te takutai e pātata ana ki Pāhāoa (e whakatau tatangia nei kei tōna 110,000 eka te nui) engari kāore tētahi utu i whakaaetia. I a Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1853, ka waitohu te Karauna i tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e kī nei me utu te £700, ka whakatau ai i te toenga o te utu whakamutunga i te wā kua rūritia ngā paenga me ngā rāhui e whā. I a Hakiheia, i te tau 1853, £100 atu anō ka utua e te Karauna. I a Kohitātea, i te tau 1855, ahakoa kāore anō i rūritia e te Karauna ngā paenga me ngā rāhui, e £450 tāna i utu ai, ka mutu, hei tāna anō, koinei te utu whakamutunga. I kitea i te puka whakamana i te whakaaetanga e rua atu anō ngā rāhui i whakaaetia e te Karauna.
- 2.41 He tohe i puta i ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu e whai pānga ana ki te poraka o Pāhāoa, ā, kāore rānei i whai wāhi atu, kāore rānei i whakaae atu ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

o te tau 1853 me te tau 1855. Hei urupare, mai i te tau 1856 ki te tau 1860, ka whakarite te Karauna i ētahi utu me ētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e hāngai ana ki ngā whenua me ngā pānga i te poraka o Pāhāoa. I te tau 1860, ā, i te tau 1862 anō ka whakamōhio atu a Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wainuioru i te Karauna kāore anō te nama mō ngā eka e 30,000 o reira kia ea noa. Tae rawa ake ki taua wā rā, kua hokona kētia atu e te Karauna te whenua ki ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga, i kīia rā e Ngāti Kahungunu ka panaia mēnā kāore ā rātou take e tau. I tētahi hui i a Kohitātea, i te tau 1862, ka takoto i a McLean tētahi £500 atu anō hei whakatau i te take. I whakahētia te whakaaro nei nā te mea i te whai kē rātou i te utu taketake o te £3,500 i whakahautia rā e Te Wereta, otirā, me tango te £1,250 kua utua kētia. I te whai ngā taha e rua ki te whakatakoto i te take nei ki a Kāwana Kerei i tōna toronga ki Wairarapa, engari kāore te toronga i hua ake. Ka whakahau te Minita mō ngā take Māori, a Fox, kia kua e tāpae whakaaro atu anō i te £500 kua tāpaea kētia e McLean.

2.42 I te tau 1863, ka whiua e Ngāti Kahungunu tētahi tokorua whakatū kāinga tauwi ki te pānui pananga. Hei urupare, ka tukuna e te Kaiwhakahaere o Te Whanganui a Tara tētahi o ana āpiha ki te whakatau i te take. I a Hōngongoi o te tau 1864, ka karangatia e te āpiha o te Karauna tētahi hui, e toru rā te roa, ki Kuratawhiti. I te 21 o Hōngongoi ka tīmata ngā whakahaere ki tana pānui i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka a te Karauna, kātahi ka whakarongo ki ngā kōrero a Ngāti Kahungunu. I te 22 o Hōngongoi ka whakapeka ia ki te whakanui i tā McLean i tāpae ai i te tau 1862, ka mutu, ka kī ia he "whānako" ngā utu i takoto ai i te tau 1856 ki te tau 1860 mō ngā wāhanga o Pāhāoa e tohea ana, ā, kei waho ērā i tā te Karauna "hokotanga tika" tuatahi o Pāhāoa. Ka rere tonu ana whakaohiti ki te panaia ngā Pākehā i te whenua e ngā Māori ka noho rātou "hei hoariri mō te Kuīni", me te aha, ka tau mai "te pakanga ki runga ki tēnei wāhi kāore anō i tūkinotia e te mahie." Kātahi a Hoera Whakataha ka tū me tana "wiriwiri i te nguha" me tana kī ake "kei kīia nō te Māori te hē. I pīrangi te Kāwana ki te pakanga, ā, heoi anō tā te Māori he whakaae atu".

2.43 I te 23 o Hōngongoi, i te tau 1864, i te rā whakamutunga o te hui, ka tautuku a Ngāti Kahungunu kia heke tā rātou utu mō te whenua, engari i paopaongia ia tāpaetanga hou e te āpiha o te Karauna. Nāwai rā, ka tonu a Wiremu Te Weu i te £800 noa iho, he hekenga tēnei i te £2,500. Ka urupare atu te āpiha o te Karauna, "E kāo, kua whakatakotohia e au te £700 ki a koe: arā, ko tā McLean £500 tēnā, me te £200 mai i ngā ōrau e 5. Nō reira, ka kōpiro a Wairarapa ki te toto mō te £100 e tārewa ana i waenga i a tāua...", ā, "ka riro katoa atu ō whenua, ō kararehe me ō rīhi. Heoi anō, nāu tō mate i kimi." Ka whakatā te hui, ā, ka kōrero tūmataiti a Ngairo rātou ko Manihera ko Rāniera Te Iho ki te āpiha, ka whakawherewhere ai i a ia kia riro māna e utu te huatango o te £100. I te hokinga ki te hui, ka whakaae te Karauna ki te utu i te £800 ki te whakatau i te take. Kāore i ea i tēnei te take e tārewa tonu ana mō ngā rāhui, kāore hoki he māramatanga i puta mō ngā paenga kāore anō i rūritia. Kāore ēnei i tutuki noa kia tae rā anō ki ngā tau 1870.

2.44 I te tau 1874, ka takoto i te Karauna tana whakaaro kia whakawehea ngā eka e 800 mō ētahi Māori kāore nei ō rātou pānga i whakaarotia i te hokotanga o te whenua pātata o Tikiwhakairo. Hei whakautunga, ka whai te Karauna ki te āta whakaoti i tētahi hokotanga o ngā eka e 7,000 i te tonga i oti rā i a ia ētahi utu tōmua te utu mō ētahi whenua i taua takiwā i te tau 1858 me te tau 1862. Ka mea tētahi āpiha o te Karauna ki a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te paopao rātou i te whakautunga "ka kokorahotia e te Kāwanatanga te



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

katoa, ā, kāore rātou e paku whakaarotia." Heoi anō, nāna i tuku pūrongo ki te Minita mō ngā Take Māori me tana kī i mōhio ngā Māori i mua nō rātou te whenua, ā, kua nōhia e rātou taua whenua i ngā tau tini. I tuhi ia me tana kōrero ka whakawhiti kōrero ia me te tumuaki o te komiti Māori o te rohe kia tutuki ai tētahi whakataunga mārie hei karo i te "tukitukinga" e pā ana ki te take. I te tau 1877, kāore anō kia riro i te Karauna te 7,000 eka e pātata ana ki te whenua i Tikiwhakairo, kua tīmata tana whakaaro ki tētahi kaupapa e riro ai i a ia ētahi whenua e tata ana ki Wainuioru hei ritenga mō te £100 i utua rā e ia i te tau 1862. Ka kīia tēnei whenua e tētahi āpiha o te Karauna he whenua "e tauria ana e te kohu i te korenga i mōhio ki ngā paenga". Ka mea hoki tētahi atu āpiha, kāore ia i kite i ētahi pārongo whai take e pā ana ki te whakakoretanga o te taitara Māori i tēnei poraka. E ai ki te āpiha, kei tōna 4,000 eka te nui o te poraka, ā, ki ōna whakaaro ko te rirohanga i a rātou "te whā rau, te rima rau eka rānei" he "pai ake i te korenga i riro i a rātou o tētahi paku whenua i te mutunga iho." Heoi anō, i te mea kāore te whenua i tautuhia, ka whakatārewahia e te Karauna te kokoraho kia rūritia rā anōtia te whenua, ā, kia whakawāngia rā anōtia hoki e te Kōti Whenua Taketake.

- 2.45 I te tau 1881, ka hui te Karauna me ngā Māori kāore nei i whai wāhi atu ki te utu tōmua o te tau 1862, engari i te whai i te £100 mō ō rātou pānga ki ngā eka e 500. I tohe te Karauna, ka tāpae kē rātou i te utu hei rūri i te poraka nui ake. I whakaae ngā tāngata nō rātou te whenua, ā, ka whakaritea te poraka o Te Umukererū hei whakawākanga mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake. Ka kōwhiria e te Karauna ngā eka e 500 o te poraka ki ōna whakaaro "kāore e kore ka hokona e ngā kaihoko Pākehā," me te aha, ka whakawhiwhia atu ki te Karauna e te Kōti Whenua Taketake i te tau 1882. He ōrite te utu tōmua o te £100 ki te utu hoko o te whā herengi mō ia eka. He mea hoko ā-tūmataiti nei e Ngāti Kahungunu te nuīnga o te poraka i toe mai mō te 17 herengi mō ia eka i ngā tau e rua tekau i muri mai i te utu tuatahi.
- 2.46 Nō te taenga ki te tau 1865, kua riro i te Karauna tōna rua hautoru o ngā whenua o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Nā tēnei i tere ai te horapa o ngā whenua whakataka me te whakatū kāinga tauiwi, te whakatū taone e hia rā ki ngā whenua raorao o Wairarapa, me tētahi ōhanga tauiwi e kaha ana. I mutu hoki tō Ngāti Kahungunu ōhanga ā-rīhi i reira ā ake tonu atu. I pērā rawa te whānui o ngā hokotanga a te Karauna i te pito whakatetonga o Wairarapa ka mea ngā āpiha i te tau 1858 "he iti noa iho ngā whenua kāore anō kia hokona, ā, ko tētahi take hei whakaarotanga, mehemea he pērā rawa te pai o te hoko whenua anō me te kore e whakapōrearea i ngā Māori."
- 2.47 He nui te pānga o tēnei ki a Ngāti Kahungunu. Ka whakaahuatia rātou e tētahi āpiha o te Karauna hei iwi "e noho ana i te paraheaheatanga o te noho nama me te pōhara", ā, kei te pērā rawa te nui o te nama me te iti o te pūtea e whakamomori nei rātou ki te whai moni." I te pūrongoatanga kua "tino raruraru" a Ngāti Kahungunu "i te matekai," ka tukuna anō e te Karauna he utu tōmua ki a rātou mō ētahi hokotanga whenua hou.

**Ngā rāhui**

- 2.48 I te Komiti Nui, nā Kerei te kōrero ki a Ngāti Kahungunu ka mau tonu i a rātou ētahi rāhui nui tonu e ea ai ō rātou matenui o taua wā, o muri hoki mai i te whenua kua hokona e te Karauna. I tōna tikanga ka āta tautuhia aua rāhui, ā, ka tika hoki te tautuhia. Heoi anō, kāore he huarahi kotahi i whāia hei tautuhi i ngā rāhui i roto i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whakaaetia ai i te tau 1853 ki te tau 1865. Kei tōna 100 ngā rāhui i whakaae ai te Karauna ka whakawehea e ia. He iti noa iho o ēnei whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

whakaatu i ngā paenga o ngā rāhui. He ingoa rāhui i kitea i ētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka engari kāore i tautuhia ngā paenga, ā, kāore kau he kōrero mō te rāhui i ētahi atu.

- 2.49 I te 20 o Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1853, e rua marama i muri mai i te Komiti Nui, ka tuhi a Donald McLean ki ngā kairūri ā-rohe o te Karauna i Wairarapa, ka whakaahua ai i te āhua o te whakataunga o ngā rāhui. I tuhi a McLean kia whakaae noa te Karauna ki ngā rāhui i whakaarotia ai e te kairūri "me mātua whai mō ō rātou oranga te take". I whakatūpato a McLean i ngā kairūri me tana kī tērā pea ka tono ngā Māori i ētahi "rāhui nui rawa", ā, mehemea he raruraru ka ara ake kia tukuna e ngā kairūri ngā tono ki a McLean. I whakaotihia ana tohutohu ki te tono kia "arotahi pū" te kairūri ki te take o "ngā paenga Māori e kore ai e puta he tohe i muri ake, ā, kia whakahaeretia ngā whakaritenga o te wā", kātahi ia ka whakatepe i ana kōrero i tana kī me oti ēnei "i mua i tō mahi rūri atu anō." Heoi anō, i tono te Karauna i te kairūri kotahi rā e kawe ana i ēnei rūritanga ki mahi kē nā te mea he nui ake ki te Karauna te tautuhi i ngā whenua e hokona ana ki ngā Pākehā tēnā i te tautuhi i ngā paenga o ngā rāhui Māori.

Ngā Rāhui o te Whakaaetanga ā-Pukapuka mō Rangiwihakaoma, i te tau 1853

- 2.50 I roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1853 mō Rangiwihakaoma te rāhui o Mataikonā (17,718 eka), me ētahi atu rāhui iti ake e iwa kia eke ai te tapeke ki te 27,863 eka, otirā, ki tōna ono ōrau o te katoa o te poraka o Rangiwihakaoma. Koinei te wāhi rāhui nui katoa, ā, koinei hoki te wāhanga nui katoa o tētahi rāhui ā-poraka mai i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka katoa i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Ko Mataikonā te rāhui kotahi o ngā rāhui katoa e mau tonu ana i tēnei rā, ā, koia hoki te poraka nui katoa o ngā whenua Māori e toe ana i te rohe o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.
- 2.51 I mua i te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Rangiwihakaoma, ka puta i te Karauna tētahi mahere-huahua o te hokotanga i whakaritea ai, ā, ka āta whakamāramatia ngā hua o ngā rāhui e rima. Heoi anō, i te tau 1855, ka hokona e te Karauna ngā rāhui e toru kāore anō i rūritia, ā, ka hokona hoki tētahi wāhanga e 50 eka te nui o tētahi rāhui tuawhā i whāia e tētahi tauwiwhakātū kāinga mō tōna papakāinga. I whai wāhi atu te rāhui o Whakataki (ko tōna 6,600 eka), i hokona ai mō te £200 (ko tōna whitu kapa mō ia eka). I roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ngā kōrero mā te Māori e hoko mai anō te whenua o Whakataki.
- 2.52 Kāore ngā rāhui e toe ana i rūritia, me te aha, kāore ngā tohe mō te whānui me te wāhi i tau noa tae noa ki te upoko o te rautau rua tekau. Kāore a Takapūai (e 94 eka) i whakawehea, ā, i te tau 1910, 192 eka ka tukuna e te Karauna mai i hea rā hei utu paremata. Ko Waimimiha te rāhui whakamutunga mai i te poraka o Rangiwihakaoma i tukuna ōkawatia, i muri i ngā tekau tau i mautohe ai a Ngāti Kahungunu. I tōna haurua eka, koia te rāhui pakupaku katoa o Rangiwihakaoma, engari e ai ki ērā mō rātou mā te rāhui, ā, kua roa e tohe ana, i tōna tikanga ka nui tonu te rāhui nei. Kāore i whakawehea e te Karauna te rāhui o Waitutu. I tata tonu te hokotanga o Rangiwihakaoma ki tētahi tauira e tika ana ina whakatauritea ki ērā atu i whai ake, inā hoki he rite tonu te tōmuri o te tuku i ngā taitara mō ngā rāhui, me te kite i ngā raruraru e pā ana ki ngā paenga i ngā hokotanga i muri i te Komiti Nui, tae noa ki te tau 1865.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Ngā Rāhui i ngā Whakaaetanga ā-Pukapuka i Muri i te Komiti Nui, mai i ngā tau 1853-1865

Te hokotanga kētanga o ngā rāhui i mua i te tuku

- 2.53 Ko ngā rāhui i hokona ai e te Karauna i mua i te rūritanga, pēnei i a Hikurangi me Awatoitoi (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Whareama) me Ritokau (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō te Wāhanga o te Takanga a Smith), kāore i iti iho i te tekau. He mea whakawehe i Turakirae tētahi o ngā rāhui nui katoa, a Ōwhanga, koia nei te wāhi nui tuatahi i riro atu i a Mahuru o te tau 1853, i muri i te Komiti Nui. He mea hoko tēnei rāhui nui e te Karauna i a Hakihea, i te tau 1853, me ētahi atu rāhui e rua i Turakirae. He iti noa ake ngā kaihoko i whai wāhi atu ki te maha o ēnei mahi hoko – kotahi noa iho i ētahi wā – i ērā atu wā o mua i waitohungia whānuitia ai ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e whakawehe ana i ngā rāhui.
- 2.54 I ētahi wā, he mea tohe te hokotanga a te Karauna i ngā rāhui e ērā mō rātou ngā rāhui i whakawehea ai. Ko te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te 27 o Hakihea o te tau 1854 mō Te Karamu, tae atu ki te rāhui o te ngahere o Taratahi, i whai wāhi atu ki roto i ngā paenga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Hikawera me Taratahi i waitohungia ai i te rā i muri mai, engari kāore he kōrero i puta mō te rāhui. He mea whakaae te rāhui tuatahi i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e Ngatuere Tāwhirimātea Tāwhao, kāore nei i whai wāhi atu ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuarua. Kāore ia i mōhio ki te whānuitanga o te hokotanga a te Karauna i waitohungia ai i te rā i muri mai e ētahi atu rangatira, tae atu hoki ki ētahi ihorei tokorua i kite i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi. Ka whakawehe te Karauna i te £400 hei whakatau i ngā kokoraho i whakapae ai ia ka puta i a Ngatuere, tē whakamarumarua ai i te rāhui i whakaaetia ai e ia i te hokotanga tuatahitanga. I te tau 1857, i ngā kaimahi rori e whakatū whare noho ana i te whenua i mahara ai a Ngatuere koirā te rāhui tuatahi, ka whakatuaki ia i a rātou mō te haere poka noa i te whenua kāore nei ia i hoko atu. I te tau 1858, ka utu te Karauna i a Ngatuere ki te £200 hei whakakore i ōna pānga ki ngā poraka o Taratahi me Hikawera, ā, ka whakawehea ngā rāhui e toru, tae atu ki tētahi i Uru-o-Tāne, i te taha o te rāhui waka kōpiko, i te awa o Wai-o-Hine. I te tau 1860, ka tohe a Ngatuere ki te Karauna mō ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga e hanga whare ana i runga i tōna rāhui i Uru-o-Tāne, me tana kī atu ki a McLean: "He mahi hara tā ērā Pākehā ki te Haki o Ingarangi, ki a koe hoki. Ko tāku e mea nei, ko te tango i te wehenga whenua i rāhuitia rā e mātou hei kāinga mō mātou, mō ngā Māori. I mahara au, otirā, i mahara mātou katoa, he whenua taurikura a Wairarapa. Ko ngā whenua i rāhuitia ai hei papa kāinga mō mātou, mō te Māori, me waiho kia pērā... E pōuri ana au mō ō mātou whenua, mō ngā whenua o ō mātou tamariki, e tangohia noa ihotia nei e te Pākehā o konei. Kei te hē..." I te whai tonu a Ngatuere i ngā taitara o ngā rāhui i te tau 1882.

Ngā raruraru mō te rūritanga me te tuku rāhui

- 2.55 I mātuatua ake te rūritanga o ngā whenua o ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga i te rūritanga o ngā rāhui Māori, ā, nā te tōmuri o te rūritanga o ngā rāhui ka uaua kē atu te whakawehenga, te whakaurunga rānei o aua rāhui ki ngā whenua i hokona ai ki ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga. He hua tēnei i kīia rā e McLean nā te "whāwhai kurī noa" a te Karauna ki te hoko whenua ki ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga. I whai wāhi atu ki ngā rāhui i hokona ai i mua i te rūritanga ko Te Oroī (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Awhea), ko

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- Whāwhānui (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Mataoperu), ko Motupiri (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Owihanga), ko Waipuna (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō te Wāhanga o Pāhāoa me te Takanga a Wilson), ko te pā o Pāhāoa, ko Rerewhakaitu me tētahi rāhui ahuhenua e 500 eka tōna nui (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Te Awaiti me te Wāhanga o Pāhāoa), ko Tukuwahine (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Whangaehu), me Whatakai (te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Whareama 2). I whakaaetia anō tētahi atu rāhui i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Tūranganui, ka mutu, i whakatakunetia mō tētahi kaikauhau reimana Māori kāore nei ōna pānga ki te wāhi, otirā, i hokona atu hoki tēnei i mua i te rūritanga.
- 2.56 Nā te tōmuri o te Karauna ki te tuku i ngā rāhui i aukati ai tā ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu mahi moni mā te rīhi i ō rātou whenua i raro i te ture. I te tau 1865, ka kite te Komihana mō ngā Rāhui Māori kua āhei noa tā te ihorei, tā Te Manihera Rangitakaiwaho rīhi i ōna whenua mō te £150 pea i ia tau mēnā ka tukuna ki a ia te taitara whenua e tāria ana e ia. Manohi anō, i taea e ia te whakamahi te takuhe o mua a te Karauna mō te rāhui o Wharekaka (1,389 eka) e āhei ai tana tonu pūtea taurewa e £915 te nui hei utu i ana nama, hei kohikohi kāhui hipi hoki. Nā ngā whiwhinga moni mai i ngā hipi me te utu rīhi mai i te rīhi ā-ture o Wharekaka i utua ai te pūtea taurewa.
- 2.57 I te Karauna te tikanga o te tuku takuhe. I te tau 1864 ka paopaohia e te Minita mō ngā Take Māori me te Kaiwhakahaere o te Rohe o Te Whanganui a Tara ngā tohutohu a ngā āpiha, ā, ka whakahē rāua i te tukunga o tētahi taitara ki a Ngairo (te teina o Ngatuere) mō tētahi rāhui mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1858 mō Tūpurupuru nā te mea he kaitautoko a Ngairo i te Kīngitanga, pēnei i te tokomaha o ngā rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu. Manohi anō, i te tau 1861, ka taunakitia te takuhe ki a Ngatuere mō ngā eka 100 i rāhuitia ai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1858 mō Manaia nā te mea i whakaatu ia i te "waiaro e pākaha ana e whakararata ana" i ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga ki Kuratawhiti. I taua wā anō ka taunakitia tētahi takuhe ki a Te Manihera i runga i te whāinga ki te "whakaepaepa" i a ia. He whenua i Whakataki i oaitia ai ki a Wiremu Te Pōtango i tōna "ngākau pono me tāna mahi pai i kaha nei ia ki te mahi mā te Kāwanatanga." I tukuna ki tētahi rangatira te Wehenga e 73 o Awhea (e 500 eka), ā, ko te Wehenga e 74 o Awhea (e 525 eka) i tukuna ki tētahi atu tokorua rangatira i te tau 1867 nā te mea he "kaiwhakatairanga" te tokotoru rā i ngā "hokotanga nui ki te Kuīni." He tokomaha ngā rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu i hiahia ki te whai i ngā taitara takuhe a te Karauna mō ngā rāhui, he āwangawanga nō rātou kei noho whenua kore rātou.
- 2.58 He tokomaha ngā rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu i hiahia ki te whai i ngā taitara takuhe a te Karauna mō ngā rāhui, he āwangawanga nō rātou kei noho whenua kore rātou. I mau i ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu ngā taitara takuhe a te Karauna mā te hokotanga o ngā wehenga o ngā whenua o te Karauna. Kāore i iti iho i te 17 ngā wā i hokona ai e ētahi takitahi māori ngā wāhanga o tētahi poraka i hokona ai e te Karauna. I te nuinga o te wā he ōrite te utu i utua ai e rātou ki ngā utu a ngā Pākehā whakatū kāinga, mai i te rima herengi ki te tekau herengi mō ia eka, ka mutu, inā kē te nui ake o te utu i utua ai e rātou i te utu tuatahi i utua ai ki a rātou. He mea hoko te nuinga o ēnei whenua i ngā ringaringa o te Māori i mua i te tau 1900, ā, i ēnei rā he wāhanga nō ngā whenua e toru anake kei ngā ringaringa tonu o te Māori.
- 2.59 I te tau 1855, i whakaritea i roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Whakataki kia hokona anō e te Māori ngā eka e 6,600 nā rātou i hoko atu i te taenga ki te tau 1857. Ko

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

te takunetanga o te whakaritenga, he "whakakōpani i ā mātou hokotanga ki ngā Māori e pā ana ki taua wāhanga whenua." Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1858, kua neke atu i te £100 te whakapaunga moni a ētahi o ngā Māori e noho ana ki reira hei utu anō i te 249 eka (kei tōna 14 te whakareanga ake o te utu i utua ai e te Karauna), ahakoa i hiahia rātou kia nui ake ngā whenua mō rātou. Kāore te Karauna i tuku i te taitara mō tēnei whenua kia tae rā anō ki te tau 1881.

- 2.60 I te tau 1862, ka tohutohu a McLean i te Karauna, mō te whakahokinga o Whakataki, "kāore i kō atu, i kō mai o te tika kia whakapūmautia ki a rātou." I te tau 1864, ka whakaae te Karauna ki a Hori Karaka me ētahi atu kia whakahokia te toenga o te whenua. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1872, kāore anō te whenua kia tukuna e te Karauna, ahakoa ngā petihana e hia nei a te Māori. I taua wā rā, e 85 eka o te whenua o Whakataki i hokona ai e te Karauna ki tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga.
- 2.61 I te tau 1874, ka whai te Karauna kia mana te ture hei whakatutuki i te whakaaetanga i puta rā i te tau 1864 me ētahi atu whakaaetanga o mua atu e hoki ana ki te tau 1853. I roto i te Whakataki Grants Act o te tau 1874 te whakaritenga mō ngā takuhe i neke atu i te 6,600 eka ki ētahi tāngata takitahi i te rāhui o Whakataki. He mea āta oati te wāhanga nui katoa o te poraka ki ngā tāngata e 20 nō rātou te mana taketake ki te whenua "hei tautoko, hei tauwhiro hoki" i a rātou. Heoi anō, nō te 1881 rawa, kātahi anō te Karauna ka tuku i ngā takuhe mō ngā taitara o Whakataki, arā, e 28 tau i muri mai i te rāhuitanga o ngā whenua i puta i te hokotanga tuatahitanga o Rangiwahakaoma, ā, e whitu tau i muri mai i te whakaritenga o roto i te ture mō ngā takuhe.
- 2.62 I a Kohitātea, i te tau 1856, ko tōna 400 eka i hokona mō te £60 mai i a Matiaha Mōkai me tētahi atu tokorua i raro i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Aranga Te Kura, i kī rā ngā whakaritenga me hoko anō e Matiaha te 200 eka o te poraka mō te £100. I utua e ia te £100 engari kāore i riro i a ia te whenua i utua ai. Ko te korenga o te rironga mai o te whenua tētahi o ngā kaupapa i whakaarahia rā i te petihana i tukuna ai e ngā uri e 51 o Ngāti Kahungunu i te tau 1867. Ka whakatau te komiti o te whare Pāremata e uiui ana i te petihana, kāore tēnei āhuetanga i tika, me te aha, ka tūtohu rātou kia tukuna te takuhe, engari i te āhua nei, kāore tērā i tutuki noa.

Ngā whakamātau a te Karauna ki te whakatika i ngā raruraru mō ngā rāhui

- 2.63 I ētahi wā, i te hokotanga atu a te Karauna i ngā rāhui kāore anō i rūritia ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga, he whenua kē atu anō ka hoatu e ia hei utu, tēnā i te pana i ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga i te whenua i whakaaetia rā e te Karauna hei rāhui mō te Māori. I te tau 1854, ka hokona e te Karauna te rāhui o Motupiri 100 eka, i whakaritea ai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1854 mō Ōwāhanga, ki tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga. Ka whakaae te tangata mōna kē te whenua, a Rāwiri Piharau, ki te kōwhiri i tētahi rāhui mai i ngā whenua o te Karauna i Ruamārie, i te taha o te awa o Tauwharenīkau, engari i te tau 1857, ka hokona e te Karauna te whenua nei ki tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga ahakoa tā McLean whakaohiti i mua e kī ana kua rāhuitia kētia te whenua mō Piharau. Ka tāpaea ki a Piharau te 150 eka nō tētahi atu whenua o te Karauna hei rāhui, ā, e £30 anō i āpitihia atu ki tērā. Kāore te Karauna i utu i te £30 engari i kōwhiri a Piharau i tōna whenua i Tirohanga ka tīmata ai tana ahuhenua. Ka hē anō te Karauna i tana korenga i rāhui i te whenua, inā hoki, ka hokona kētia ētahi o aua whenua ki ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga. Kāore a Piharau mō te neke i te whenua nā te mea e pātata ana ki te moana o

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Wairarapa me tana pā tuna. Ka kīia ia e tētahi āpiha hoko whenua he “upoko mārō”, me te aha, ka tohutohu te Karauna i te Kaiwhakawā ā-Rohe kia karangatia ia ki te kōti. I te tau 1860, ka whakaae a Piharau ki tā te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, ki tā Frederick Weld, tāpae i te £300, i te puehu parāoa kotahi tana me te huka haurua tana hei utu i tōna rāhui. Ka tukuna hoki e Weld ki a ia te 150 eka i Pouawatea, engari he rite tonu te waipukehia, ka mutu he wāhanga i kokorahotia e tētahi tauiwi whakatū kāinga. Ka hokona e te Karauna mai i a Piharau me tētahi atu tokorua i te tau 1864 mō te £150. Ka rapa tonu a Piharau i tētahi rāhui, i kīia rā i tētahi uiui mō ngā rāhui i Wairarapa he kokoraho “taurangi”, ā, i whāia hoki e ana uri tae noa ki te tau 1914, engari auare ake.

- 2.64 I ētahi wā ko ngā whenua nā te Karauna i tāpae hei rāhui whakakapi, he akeake noa ake i ngā rāhui i whakaaetia tuatahitia rā. Kāore ngā rāhui o ngā māra o Rerewhakaaitu me te ngahere o Waipuna, i roto rā i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1854 mō te Wāhanga o Pāhaoa me tā Wilson Takanga, i rūritia, ā, i whakawhitihia atu nā te hokotanga ki ētahi tauiwi whakatū kāinga. I te tau 1886, i muri i ngā mautohe a Ngāti Kahungunu me tētahi uiui a te Kāwanatanga i ngā tau e hia nei o mua, ka tāpaea ki a Ngāti Kahungunu a Paehuaia hei whakakapinga mō aua rāhui e rua, engari he poraka tērā i tuawhenua e tawhiti ana i ngā māra o te taha o te takutai i Rerewhakaaitu me te ngahere i Waipuna, e pātata ana ki ō rātou wāhi pukahu i te kaimoana.
- 2.65 I ētahi atu wā, he utu ka tāpaea e te Karauna ki a Ngāti Kahungunu mō te rāhui kua riro, hei whakakore i tō rātou pānga ki reira. Kāore i roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1845 mō te rirohanga o Maungaroa ngā māra kai a Ngāti Kahungunu o taua wā, engari kāore te Karauna i tautuhi i ēnei, kāore hoki i rāhuitia ōkawatia i muri mai. Nā te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1853 mō Mataoperu i rāhuitia ai tētahi māra kai i Ohiranga me tētahi papakāinga i Opouawe. Kāore te rāhui o Ohiranga i rūritia i tukuna rānei hei takuhe i mua i te “poapoatanga” o te komihana o ngā whenua o te Karauna, e ai ki a ia anō, kia hokona te whenua i reira rā te rāhui ki taua kaitiaki takanga i whai wāhi atu rā ki te raruraru i te tau 1845. I te mautohetanga a ngā Māori, kāore te Karauna i whakahoki i te whenua, kāore hoki ngā paenga i panonitia. I aki te Komihana o ngā Whenua o te Karauna kia whāia te huarahi tuarua rā, ā, nāna hoki a McLean i whakaohiti ki te kore te take mō ngā rāhui e tau ka mate ia ki te whāki i ngā āhuatanga i hokona ai e ia te whenua. Ka whakatauria e te Karauna te take mā te hoko i te rāhui o Ohiranga mō te £80 i Pōneke ki te tangata kotahi o ngā tāngata tokohia nō rātou te whenua.
- 2.66 I tukuna te taitara o te rāhui o Opouawe i te tau 1887 i te wā ka tukuna te 10 eka hei takuhe ki tētahi tangata nōna anake te whenua. Kāore he huarahi atu ki reira, ka mutu, kāore taua tangata i noho ki reira, ā, kāore hoki te hunga mō rātou te whenua i rāhuitia ai i te tau 1853 i noho ki reira, engari i te whakamahia kētia e tētahi kaitiaki takanga e pātata ana mō te utukore. Nō Ngāti Kahungunu tonu te nuinga o te whenua i ēnei rā.
- 2.67 I te tau 1861, he whenua ka hokona e te Karauna ki tētahi tauiwi whakatū kāinga i reira rā te rāhui o Whatakai kāore anō kia rūritia, kei tōna 63 eka, mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1853 mō Whareama 2. Ahakoa ngā tohe i puta i taua wā tonu, kāore ngā pānga Māori i whakatauria. I te tau 1869, nā te nohonga o te Māori ki te rāhui i ara ake ai ngā uiui i kitea ai kua tohua te whenua hei whenua “tautohe” i ngā mahere kōwhiringa mō ngā whenua o te Karauna i mua i te hokotanga atu ki te tauiwi whakatū kāinga. I te tau 1870, ko te whakatau a tētahi āpiha o te Karauna e pā ana ki te takuhe ki te tauiwi whakatū kāinga, “tē taea e te Kāwanatanga tōna āhua o nāiane te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

whakapūmau, te whakatinana rānei” engari i whakatakoto ia i te whakaaro kia mau tonu te whenua o te tauwi whakatū kāinga mā te āpiti utu anō ki te Māori mō rātou kē, i tōna tikanga, te rāhui. Ka mea te āpiha ka āhei tā te takuhe ki te tauwi whakatū kāinga te whakakore i raro i te ture engari i kī hoki ia “ka eke tērā ki te tekau o ngā utunga o te uara o te whenua.” Ko te hokotanga tuatahitanga o te whenua, e ai ki te āpiha, he “horinga”, ā, ka tohutohu ia i te Karauna kia puta i te “paruparu”, ā, “me whai i te utu iti katoa ka taea”. Kāore te Karauna i aha i muri mai, engari i te tau 1872, ka tonu ā-petihana a Te Manihera Rangitakaiwaho i te £500 hei utu mō te whenua, engari auare ake.

- 2.68 I te tau 1872 ka tāpaea e te Karauna te utu o te £100, ā, ka utu i te £15 i taua wā tonu ki tētahi kaikokoraho, me te korenga i whakaaetia e te nuinga o te rōpū. I te tau 1874, ka tohe a Ngāhui Hemara, te wahine a Te Manihera, “Kāore mātou ko taku iwi i whakatū taunahua i te ara o te Kāwanatanga e pā ana ki ētahi atu whenua e toru o mātou i whakaurua ki ngā hokotanga hē i oti i ērā tāngata pōrangi.” Ki ōna whakaaro he “whānui kē noa atu” te whenua o Whatakai i te 63 eka i whakatau tatangia ai e te Karauna, ā, ka whai ia i te £500 hei utu mō te whenua. I pīrangi ia kia rūritia te whenua “e mārama ai au mehemea me hoko rānei e au, me pupuri rānei hei nohoanga mōku.” I te tau 1875, he utu anō ka utua e te Karauna ki ētahi tāngata takitahi, tae atu ki a Ngāhui Hemara, i eke rā ki te £150. Kāore te katoa o te hunga whai mana i whakaae ki te utu o te tau 1875, ā, i te tau 1901, e 30 o rātou i whakaara petihana kia whakahokia a Whatakai ki a rātou, engari auare ake.
- 2.69 Ko te rāhui o Te Oroī, mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1854 mō Awhea, te wā kotahi i āta whakatika ai te Karauna i tōna hē i tana hoko i te whenua rāhui kāore i rūritia ki ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga mā te whakatau kia tukuna he whenua ki ērā mō rātou kē ngā rāhui. Ko tōna 550 eka te rāhui o Te Oroī i hokona ai ki tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga i te tau 1854, ā, e ai ki ngā kupu a te Komihana ā-Rohe “i muri tonu” i te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Awhea. I muri i te paunga o ngā tau e hia nei e mautohe ana a Ngāti Kahungunu, ka riro anō i te Karauna te whenua i te takiwā o te tau 1861, ā, i te tau 1884, e 2,280 eka te nui o te rāhui ka whakataungia i mua i te tukunga ki ngā tāngata nō rātou taua rāhui i te tau 1888.
- 2.70 Kāore te maha o ngā taitara o ngā rāhui e toe tonu ana i tukuna tae noa ki te wā kua mutu te uiui a te Karauna i tīmata rā i te tau 1878 i hua ake i ngā amuamu e hia nei a ngā Māori ki te Komihana mō ngā Rāhui Māori. Nā te uiui ka tirohia ngā rāhui e 90 mai i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whakaritea ai i muri i te Komiti Nui tae noa ki te tau 1865. I te tau 1882, ka oti tētahi pūrongo e whakaatu ana kua hokona ngā rāhui 14, nā te Karauna te nuinga, ā, 11 ngā rāhui kāore rānei i kitea, kāore rānei i tautuhia. Nā te Native Reserves Titles Grant Empowering Act o te tau 1886 i whakarite kia tukuna ngā taitara mō ngā rāhui e 31 kāore i oti i Wairarapa me Tararua. O ngā rāhui 11 kāore nei i tautuhia, kotahi i tukuna mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake i te tau 1888, ā, e toru i whakaritea mā ngā taitara i tukuna ai i raro i te ture motuhake i whakamanatia rā i te tau 1898. Kāore he mahi whai take i oti i te Karauna hei whakatau i ētahi atu rāhui e whitu kāore anō i tautuhia.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Ētahi atu raruraru e pā ana ki ngā rāhui

- 2.71 I te tau 1859, ka whakatakoto tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i tana whakaaro kia whai wāhi atu ki ngā takuhe a te Karauna, i tukuna ai ki ngā tāngata takitahi nō rātou ngā rāhui, tētahi whakaritenga e kore ai e āhei te whakawhiti atu i te roanga o ngā rā e ora ai te tangata nōna te whenua. Heoi anō, kāore te Karauna i whai i aua whakaaro. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1865, kua tukuna ngā taitara o ngā rāhui e 24, e 8,765 eka te rahi, ki ngā rangatira takitahi. Ko te rāhui nui katoa o ērā ko te Wehenga 65 o Tūranganui (e 2,840 eka), i tukuna ai ki a Rāniera Te Iho-o-Te-Rangi i te tau 1863. Kāore ēnei rāhui i whakaritea kia kore ai e āhei te whakawhiti atu, me te aha, i hokona atu te nuinga i muri iho. Tae rawa ake ki te 1900, he iti iho i te 1,500 ngā eka o ngā rāhui e toe ana, ā, i tēnei rā, 107 eka noa iho te nui o te whenua kei ngā ringaringa tonu o te Māori.
- 2.72 I whai wāhi ki roto i ngā ture whenua Māori, i te tekau tau 1860, ngā whakaritenga hei here i te whakawhitinga o ngā taitara mō ngā rāhui i tāpaea rā ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake. Heoi anō, kāore ēnei herenga i whakatinanatia i ngā wā katoa, ā, i āhei tā te Kāwana i te Kaunihera wete i runga i tā te Minita mō ngā Take Māori tohutohu mēnā i tonoa e te hunga nōna te whenua. I te tau 1869, ka kawea te take o te rāhui o Ngātāhuna, mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ki Rangiwakaoma, ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake, ā, i a Kohitātea, i te tau 1870, ka whakawehea ki ngā poraka e rua. 1,485 eka te nui o Ngātāhuna 1, ka mutu kāore he herenga o runga i tērā. E 67 eka te nui o Ngātāhuna 2, ā, kāore hoki he herenga o runga i tērā. I runga o Ngātāhuna 2, e mōhiotia nei ko te 'Māra Māori', ētahi kāinga me ētahi māra. I te tau 1871, e 485 eka, e 33 ōrau o Ngātāhuna 1 i hokona e tētahi āpiha o te Karauna, i tōna anō mana motuhake mō te £140. I taua wā tonu, ka rīhingia e te āpiha te 1,000 eka o Ngātāhuna 1 e toe ana, ā, i reira anō te kōwhiringa kia hokona mō te £250. I te tau 1873, e £200 te utu i utua ai e te āpiha mō te toenga o te rāhui. Nā tēnei hokotanga i aukati ai tā te tangata puta ki te rāhui o Ngātāhuna 2, i kīia rā e ngā tāngata nō rātou te whenua "kāore nei ōna take ki a mātou". I te tau 1880 ka tonono te hunga nō rātou te whenua kia wetekina ngā here e āhei ai te hokotanga o te whenua, ā, i ea tērā i te tau 1881.
- 2.73 Kāore ngā herenga i whakaritea ai i whakaūngia i ngā wā katoa. I te tau 1868, i whakawhiwhia e te Kōti Whenua Taketake te rāhui o Whakatomotomo (1,160 eka) ki ngā tāngata e waru (i te wā ko te 10 tāngata te taumata i āhei ai tā rātou pupuri taitara). Nā te Kōti i whakarite tētahi herenga nā reira i kore ai e āhei te whakawhiti, atu i te whai i te huarahi o te rīhi kia iti ake i te 21 tau te roa. Heoi anō, i te tau 1870, e 515 ngā eka o te rāhui i hokona e tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga o reira. Ka riro atu te whenua nei i ngā ringa o te Māori engari kāore kau he tuhituhinga e whakaatu ana i te wetenga o te herenga. I te tekau tau 1890, ka mautohe te hunga nō rātou te mana whenua, i kore nei i whai wāhi ki te taitara, i tā rātou whakahē i te hokotanga, i te korenga hoki i whai wāhi atu ki te hokotanga.
- 2.74 I te tau 1863, i tukuna e te Karauna te taitara o te whenua Māori 10.5 eka, i te taha whakarunga o te awa o Ruamāhanga hei takuhe ki a Te Manihera Rangitakaiwaho. I pēnei te Karauna e pūmau ai te ngākau pono o Te Manihera ki a ia. He mea āta waiho tēnei whenua, i reira rā te pā o Otaraia me tētahi urupā, i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1854 mō Wharekaka. E ai ki te Karauna nō Te Manihera anake te whenua, me tana kī ka noho te whenua "hei whenua Māori tonu, engari kia mōhio ngā Māori katoa nō Te Manihera anake te whenua kei reira rā tētahi whare rahi kua hangaia i te rākau e tū



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

ana, ko tōna utu ka neke atu i te whā rau pauna." I te tau 1865, he mea whakamahi e ia te nuinga o te whenua, tae atu hoki ki ētahi atu kua neke atu i te 1,000 eka i rāhuitia ai mōna i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi, e riro ai i a ia tētahi pūtea taurewa i te Karauna. I te tau 1868, ka hokona te whenua. I tēnei rā, e toe noa iho ana ko te urupā rori-kore kotahi haurua eka nei tōna nui.

- 2.75 Ahakoa te kī taurangi a te Karauna ka rawaka ngā whenua hei rāhui mō Ngāti Kahungunu, i roto i tōna 100 rāhui mai i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka a te Karauna i oti i mua i te 1865 te 63,000 eka, arā, te whā ōrau noa iho o te 1,500,000 eka i hokona ai e te Karauna. He nui ngā momo rahinga o ngā rāhui 100 i rūritia ai mai i te 18,000 eka ki tērā e iti ake ana i te 1 eka. I ngā rāhui tekau mā rima i neke atu i te 1,000 ngā eka, manohi anō, 10 noa iho i waenga i te 500 me te 1,000 eka te nui. Pēnei i ngā hokotanga, i Wairarapa te nuinga o ēnei rāhui. Kāore i rawaka ētahi o ngā rāhui i rāhuitia ai mō ētahi ihorei pēnei i a Wiremu Kīngi, i a Ngatuere Tāwhirimātea Tāwhao me Te Wereta Kawekairangi hei oranga mō rātou me ō rātou whānau, me te aha, tae rawa ake ki te tau 1865, ko te kōrero i tae ake ki te Karauna e kī ana kua "tata kē te hokona o te katoa o [ō rātou] whenua", ā, "he iti noa iho kei a rātou hei whakawhirinakitanga atu i te hekenga o [ō rātou] werawera."
- 2.76 Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1900, e 44,000 noa iho ngā eka e toe ana puta noa i ngā rāhui e 65 i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua mai i ngā hokotanga o mua i te tau 1865. I tēnei rā e 22,500 eka puta noa i ngā rāhui e 30 e toe tonu ana kei ngā ringaringa o te Māori. He tata ki te 18,000 eka, e 80 ōrau, o te toenga nō te rāhui o Mataikonā mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Rangiwhakaoma.

**Te Whakaritenga mō te Pūtea Koha, te Mātauranga me te Hauora**

Ngā Rārangi mō te Koha me ngā Pūtea Rima Ōrau

- 2.77 Ko tētahi āhuatanga nui i te hokotanga a te Karauna i te rohe o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i muri i te Komiti Nui, ko te whakaritenga o tētahi pūtea koha e utua ai e te Karauna te rima ōrau o ana huamoni i te hokotanga o te whenua i hokona ai i ngā Māori o Wairarapa. Ko te tikanga o te Koha ko te tautoko i a Ngāti Kahungunu kia āta whai wāhi atu me te whai take anō ki te whanaketanga o te ōhanga i whakatairangahia ai e Kāwana Kerei ki te Komiti Nui. Kāore e kore, i mahara a Ngāti Kahungunu ko te koha nei tētahi kī taurangi nā Kāwana Kerei i te tau 1853 e herea ana ki ngā hokotanga whenua katoa. Ko te "koha" hoki tētahi mea tuku i runga i te whakaaro nui, ka mutu, ko tōna tikanga ia ka tauutuutu haere i waenga i te hunga tuku koha me te hunga whiwhi koha. I ngā tekau tau i muri mai, ka ākina e te Karauna te whakaaro ki a Ngāti Kahungunu ko te koha ko te whānuitanga o ngā hua o te whakatū kāinga tauiwi me te tāmitanga. I ngā tekau tau 1850 me 1860 ka kīia, ka whakamāoritia hoki te "koha" i ōna wā hei pānga, arā, e taea te whakamahi hei utu i te nama, e taea rānei te whai mā te haumitanga.
- 2.78 He mea whakaae kia whai wāhi atu ngā rārangi mō te koha ki ngā whakaaetanga hoko ā-pukapuka e rua tuatahi a te Karauna i te upoko o Mahuru, i te tau 1853. E kīia nei i roto i te tuhinga reo Pākehā o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e rua, "Mō ngā whenua kua hokona e mātou, he whakaaro atu anō me tāpiri hei utu i a mātou mō te whakatūnga o ngā kura hei ako i ā mātou tamariki, mō te whakatūnga o ngā mira puehu parāoa mō mātou, mō te whakatūnga o ngā hōhipera me ngā kaimaimoa tūroro mō mātou, hei utu hoki i ētahi tahua ā-tau ki a mātou mō ētahi o ō mātou rangatira..." I roto i te rārangi te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

whakaritenga "kia āta matapaki ā-Komiti nei" ngā kaihoko atu me te Kāwana (me ana āpiha rānei) i te āhua me te wā e whakahāngaitia ai te koha ki ēnei take (atu i ngā tahua ā-tau ka riro mā te Kāwana e tohatoha). I tōna tikanga ko te take o te koha ko te "5 ōrau, e rite nei ki te £5 i ia £100", mai i ngā moni i te hokotanga atu o te whenua, "i muri i te tangohanga o ngā moni hei utu i ngā rūritanga me ētahi atu utu e pā ana ki te roherohenga o ngā whenua e kōrerotia ana". I ngā hokotanga tuatahitanga a te Karauna, i waenga i te tau 1853 me te tau 1854, 12 ngā rārangi mō te koha o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whakaaetia ai e te Karauna. I ngā mea e whā tuatahi o ēnei whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ka whakaahuatia katoangia te rārangi mō te koha. Heoi anō, i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i muri mai, he rārangi poto ake ka whakamahia pēnei i te "ka utua te koha ki a mātou", ka kīia rānei te koha "ko tērā e whakaaetia ana ki ētahi atu kaihoko i ngā whenua i Wairarapa". I whai wāhi ki ēnei whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi te 457,000 eka i whakatau tatangia i te tīmatanga, arā, ngā whenua kāore i te rūringia i taua wā.

- 2.79 I a Mahuru, i te tau 1853, ko te tuhinga a McLean e kī ana ka whai wāhi atu ngā rārangi mō te koha ki ngā "whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o anamata". Ka pau ngā rā torotoru i muri mai, ka oti i a ia te hokotanga o ngā eka e 800 o te whenua i Huangarua, £100 te utu o te whenua nei. Ka kī a McLean kāore te rārangi koha mō te koha i whai wāhi atu ki tēnei whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka "nā te mea me nui noa atu te utu i utua ai mō ēnei hokotanga iti e noho ai ngā tauwiwhakātū kāinga ki ō rātou papa kāinga tēnā i ngā poraka nui ake." I muri mai, ka tuhi a McLean he mea hoko nā Māori ngā poraka nui ake "i raro i te utu māmā ake i runga i te mahara ka riro i a rātou ngā ōrau e rima." Ko te poraka kotahi i whai wāhi atu rā te rārangi koha, ko te poraka o Mākōura, e 2,291 eka, te poraka iti ake i te 10,000 eka, i reira rā te whenua i whakaarotia ai hei papa mō te taone o Whakaoriori. I muri i a Kohitātea, i te tau 1854, ka mutu tā te Karauna whakauru i ēnei rārangi ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i ana hokotanga o ngā whenua i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.
- 2.80 I a Kohitātea, i te tau 1856, ko tōna £760 te utu e tārewa ana ki ngā Māori e hoko whenua atu ana i raro i te rārangi mō te rima ōrau. I tūtohu te Komihana o ngā Whenua o te Karauna me Donald McLean kia rapungia ngā nama o taua wā, o anamata hoki ka hua i te rārangi mō te rima ōrau, kātahi ka whai i tētahi "whakaaetanga tōkeke" ki ngā Māori e hoko atu ana kia "wetekina ai te herenga e utua kētia ai ki tētahi tahua kua tohua, e āhei nei te hoko mā te utu harangotengote pūmau." I te tau 1858, ka whakakorengia e te Karauna te rārangi mō te koha i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1854 mō Tautāne (kei tōna 70,000 eka te nui) mā te utu kotahi o te £500. Ahakoa he hua wawe i puta ake ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, he iti noa atu te utu i te rima ōrau o te whiwhinga moni ka hua mai i te wā i muri mai i te hokotanga o te whenua, ahakoa mai i ngā utu iti katoa mō te whenua o te Karauna me utu e ai ki te ture. Koinei anake te whakakoretanga o te rārangi mō te koha mā te utu kotahi.
- 2.81 Kāore te Karauna i whakatū i te komiti haumi me te Māori i whakaahuatia rā e te rārangi mō te koha. I kohia e ia te rima ōrau o ngā utu mai i te hokotanga o ngā whenua nō ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whai wāhi rā ngā rārangi mō te koha. Nā te Karauna i rau atu ēnei moni katoa ki tētahi pūtea kotahi hei painga mō ngā Māori o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, tē tuku ai ki ētahi pūtea whāiti mō ia poraka. Arā kē ngā take i tango moni mai ia i te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau, ko tētahi o ērā ko te tuku moni wawe ki ētahi rangatira, me te kore i kōrero ki te whānuitanga o te hunga whai painga mai i te koha.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1860, e £941 te nui o ngā utu kua utua e te Karauna. Kei roto i ēnei utu te £100 i utua ai ki ngā Māori o Rangiwahakaoma i a Mahuru, i te tau 1853 mō ngā 'kokoraho ki Wairarapa'. I te whāinga a ētahi atu Māori o Rangiwahakaoma i te utunga o te koha mō te poraka o Rangiwahakaoma, ka kīia rātou kāore te koha i hāngai ki reira. Ko ētahi atu utu ko te £366 hei whakatika i te mira i Pāpāwai i pakaru ai i te rū whenua o te tau 1855, me te £260 mō tētahi kura i Whakaoriori. Kāore te mira i Pāpāwai i kōrerotia i te Komiti Nui hei hua whānui, inā hoki he kī taurangi motuhake kē tērā nā Kerei, ka mutu, he mea utu motuhake nā te Karauna, ā, i utua te kura mai i ētahi atu mātāpuna, pēnei i te whenua i tukuna kētia e Ngāti Kahungunu. I muri mai, ka whakahē a Ngāti Kahungunu i tēnei whakapaunga moni, i te hapanga hoki o tā te Karauna kōrero ki a rātou e pā ana ki te whakahaeretanga o te pūtea.

- 2.82 I te tau 1860, ka whakamaumahara a Ngāti Kahungunu i te Karauna ki te tikanga i whakaritea ai i te Komiti Nui. Ka mea rātou ki a Kāwana Gore Browne, "Kei a koe te tikanga o te oranga o ō tamariki. E ora nei rātou i tō tukú i āu rawa me āu hua ki a rātou e noho ai rātou i te waikanaetanga me te haumarutanga." Ka tuhi rātou, kāore anō rātou i kite i ngā tākuta me ngā kaiako o ngā kura i mahara ai rātou ka puta i muri i te Komiti Nui. I te tau i muri mai, ka pūrongo te kaiwhakawā ā-rohe o Wairarapa mō te amuamu a te Māori, i tua atu i ngā mautohe mō ngā rāhui me ngā utu ā-hoko, e pā nei ki "te korenga i ea o ngā tini kī taurangi i tāpaea rā ki a rātou i te wā i poapoatia ai rātou ki te hoko i ō rātou whenua." Nā taua āpiha anō i pūrongo ko te whakaritenga o te koha "kāore e kore ka uaua nā runga i te pōhēhē o ngā Māori ka nui ake, ka pūmau ake hoki i ērā ka āta hua ake."
- 2.83 I te tau 1863, ka whakaaro anō ngā āpiha ki te tuku utu hei whakakore i ngā pānga Māori i raro i te rārangi mō te koha. Ko te tuhi a tētahi atu āpiha e mea ana ka whakaae pea te Māori ki tētahi utu pērā "inā hoki kāore anō te tikanga o te whakahāngai i ngā tapeke ka hua mai i ngā rima ōrau e whakaahuatia ana i te rārangi kia whakatinanahia ā mohoa nei." I te tau 1864, ka tuhi atu tētahi kāhui ihorei nō Ngāti Kahungunu ki a Kāwana Kerei e kōrero ana mō te whakaaro nei. Ka whakahē rātou i runga i te whakaaro he mahi tēnei "hei whakakore i ō mātou taitara e mutu ai te koha ā haere ake nei." Ka tuhia e rātou: "kāore mātou e whakaae ki tēnā, ahakoa pēhea, ko tā mātou noa iho e hiahia nei ko te koha mō ō mātou wāhi, ahakoa te iti, te nui rānei, kia tukuna mai ki a mātou i ia tau, i a mātou e ora nei, ā, hei ō mātou matenga ki ā mātou tamariki mehemea he toenga ā taua wā, tukuna ki a rātou, ā, ā muri i a rātou, utua ki ā rātou tamariki." Tae rawa ake ki taua wā kua whakatau kē te Karauna ka whāiti noa iho ngā utu mai i te pūtea ki te hunga waitohu i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e whai wāhi rā te rārangi mō te koha, me ā rātou uri.
- 2.84 I a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1870, ka karangatia e te Karauna tētahi hui ki Kuratawhiti e tohaina ai ngā pūtea katoa kua whakaemihia ki te pūtea rima ōrau ā mohoa. E £3,170 te tapeketanga kua whakaemihia mai i ngā rima ōrau, ka mutu, £1,230 kua pau kē i te Karauna me te korenga i kōrero ki te Māori, ka waiho mai ai ko te £1,940 hei tohanga. Ka rapu te Māori i ngā tuhinga whai taipitopito e whakaatu ana i te āhua o te whakapaunga o ngā pūtea mō ia poraka e hāngai ana. Heoi anō, kāore te Karauna i kaha ki te whakaatu i ēnei tuhinga. Heoi anō, nā tētahi āpiha i whakaatu ētahi whakataunga tata hukihuki e pā ana ki ngā nama mō ia poraka. Nō te paunga o ngā rā e whā i tautohetohe ai, ka whakaaengia te utu me tōna tohanga ki ia poraka e ērā i te hui,

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

ahakoa tō rātou tino whakaahunga i te āhua o te tataunga o tā rātou koha, i te āhua hoki o te whakapaunga o te maha o taua koha me te korenga o rātou i whakaae atu.

- 2.85 Ka akiaki ērā o te hui kia mutu tā te Karauna utu i ngā tāngata takitahi. Ka takoto i te Karauna tana whakaaro kia ea i a rātou ētahi utu i ia toru ki te rima tau mai i te pūtea kua whakaemihia. Heoi anō, i te tau 1872, ka utu te Karauna i te £100 mai i te pūtea mō te poraka o Pāhāoa ki tētahi tangata takitahi kāore e noho ana i reira, ka waiho ai i te £39 noa iho hei utu ki te tokomaha atu anō o ngā tāngata whai painga mai i ngā pūtea kua whakaemihia mai i te poraka e kōrerotia nei. I muri mai, ka whakahēngia te utu e ngā tāngata whai painga.
- 2.86 I te tau 1873, ka karangatia anō e te Karauna tētahi atu hui, ā, i reira ka whakahēngia e Ngāti Kahungunu ngā tangohanga o mua mai i te pūtea hei utu i ngā kaimaimoa tūroro, i ngā kura me ngā mira. Ka tohaina e te Karauna te £596, tētahi haurua o ngā pūtea e toe ana. Matangurunguru ana a Ngāti Kahungunu i te tapeketanga ahakoa kua piki te uara o ngā whenua. Ko te whakamarama a tētahi āpiha ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, e heke ana te pūtea o te koha nā te mea i heke te wāhi o ngā whenua o te Karauna e toe ana i ngā tau, ā, ko ngā utu teitei mō ngā whenua i kitea rā e rātou "i ngā hokonga whenua tūmataiti – kua i ngā hokonga a te Kāwanatanga." I pūrongo te āpiha kāore te whakamārama ki a Ngāti Kahungunu e pā ana ki te rārangi mō te koha i eke ki te taumata e tika ana i te wā i waitohungia ai ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka. Heoi anō, nā taua āpiha anō te Karauna i tohutohu e mea ana ka putu tonu ētahi "tapeketanga nui tonu" mai i ngā whenua o te Karauna i te taha whakararo o te whārua, i te tai rāwhiti anō hoki, kāore anō kia hokona.
- 2.87 Ahakoa kāore ngā rārangi mō te koha i whakaurua ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mai i a Kohitātea, i te tau 1854, i te tekau tau 1870, ka whakaae te Karauna ki te whakahāngai i te rārangi mō te koha ki ngā poraka e rima. I te tau 1873 ka waitohu te Karauna me ngā Māori o Wairarapa i tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō te poraka o Moroa, e 5,000 eka nei te nui, e whakaū ā-ture nei i tōna takohatanga ki te Karauna e Ngāti Kahungunu i te tau 1853. I roto i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ka mutu, i whakaaetia i te tau 1853, ka whakahokia te rima ōrau mai i ngā hokotanga hei "koha". I a Hakihea, i te tau 1873, ka oti i te Karauna ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō ngā poraka o Arikirau, o Kuramahinono me Maungaraki, i tōna 3,000 eka te nui. I tōna rua herengi ki ia eka te utu a te Karauna ki te Māori, engari i te hokotanga atu, i waenga i te kotahi pauna (£1) me te toru pauna, tekau mā rua herengi (£3.12s) te utu mō ia eka. Kāore te Māori i pai ki tēnei rerenga kētanga, ā, i te tau 1878 ka whakaae te Karauna ki te utu i ngā rima ōrau mō ēnei poraka e toru. I te tau 1872, ka whakaaetia te hokotanga a te Karauna i te poraka o Whangaehu Nama 2 (e 2,077 eka), ā, i te otinga o te hokotanga i te tau 1881 ka whakatauria te hokonga i runga i te whakaaro ka utua ngā rima ōrau, pērā i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o mua.
- 2.88 I a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1881, ka kitea i tētahi pūrongo mō te tohanga o ngā pūtea o te rima ōrau ngā kupu e kī ana, "Ahakoa te tiwekaweke o te tikanga whakahaere, kāore au e whakapono ana i tūkinotia ngā Māori." I uiuitia e te Minita mō ngā Take Māori te whakahaeretanga o te pūtea, ā, ka mea ia "Me arotake te katoa o te kaupapa." Heoi anō, i te auautanga o ngā uiui a te Māori, ka karangatia e te Karauna tētahi atu hui i te marama i muri mai hei toha i ngā pūtea o te rima ōrau e tino aero ana. I te hui ka whakahē te Māori i tā te Karauna tango i te 60 ōrau mai i te £557 kua whakaemihia i te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

pūtea e ea ai te haurua o te utu i te tākuta i waenga i te marama o Mahuru o te tau 1873 me te marama o Pipiri, i te tau 1880. Mai i te tau 1859 e whakawhiwhia ana e te Karauna ki te tākuta tana utu katoa hei wāhanga mō tana kōtuituinga Āpiha Maimoa Tūroro Māori. I te tau 1883 ka mea tētahi āpiha o te Karauna mēnā ka tangohia tonuhia he moni i te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau hei āwhina ki te whakaea i te utu o te tākuta, "ka ara ake te upoko o te tūkinotanga."

2.89 E rere tonu ana te moni ki te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau i muri i te tohanga o te tau 1881 i te Karauna e hoko tonu atu ana i ngā whenua e toe ana mai i ērā i riro i a ia mai i ngā whakaaetanga hoko ā-pukapuka i roto rā ngā rārangi mō te koha. Heoi anō, kāore te Karauna i whakaae ki ngā tono a te Māori i ngā tohanga mai i te pūtea kua whakaemihia. I tētahi o ēnei tono te kōrero ki te Karauna e mea ana he mea whakarite te pūtea mō te koha i te wā i a Kāwana Kerei, ka mutu, "i kawea tonuhia ki te wā i a Tā Donald McLean, ā, me kawea tonu ki aku tamariki me aku mokopuna." Ka hoki ngā mahara o tētahi atu kaituhi, o Te Waaka Kahukura, ki tāna i mahara ai mō ngā kupu "pūmau" a McLean mō te pūtea: "Ka utua te koha mō ō whenua ki a koe mō ake tonu atu," engari ko taua koha rā "kua kore e utua mai ki a mātou." Ka urupare atu te Karauna ki ngā tono e rua mai i te tau 1886 e mea ana taro ake ka whakaritea tētahi tohanga o ngā pūtea o ngā rima ōrau kua whakaemihia mai i te tau 1881. Ka urupare atu tētahi āpiha e mea ana i te tau 1885, kua eke ki te £192 te nui i roto i te Pūtea o ngā Rima Ōrau, ka mutu, "Kāore e kore he nui ake i tēnei tapeketanga kei reira e taea ana e te Tari mō ngā Whenua o te Karauna te whakaū." I te tau 1891, ka whakamaumahara te Māori i te Karauna ki te kōrero mō te koha me ētahi atu kī taurangi i oti i a ia i te tau 1853, ka mutu i kōrerotia tērā e te komihana uiui i tana kōrero, "ko tētahi kaupapa i kaha nei te amuamutia ko te hia takahanga o ngā kirimana i waenga i te Kāwanatanga me ngā Māori, nā reira i riro ai ngā poraka nui ki te Karauna."

2.90 I te tau 1892 kua tau te pūtea ki te £253. I te tau 1895, ka tāpaea e Ngāti Kahungunu tētahi petihana ki te Pirimīa mō tā rātou koha, engari kāore he utu i ea. Kāore he pūtea anō i whakaemihia, ā, i te tau 1899, ka whakawhitihia atu tēnei tapeketanga i te Kaitiaki o te Motu ki te kaute a te Kāwanatanga hei "moni kāore i kokorahongia". I te tau 1938 ka takoto i a Ngāti Kahungunu tētahi petihana mō ngā take e hia nei, tae atu ki te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau. Ka hē te urupare a te Karauna ki tēnei wāhanga o te petihana i tana kīnga kāore anō he pūtea kia whakaemihia mai i te tau 1881.

Tā te Karauna Whakarite i ngā Ratonga Hauora

2.91 I te Komiti Nui, kāore e kore ka kōrero a Kerei mō te whakaritenga o ngā ratonga hauora mō te Māori ka puta i muri i te hokotanga o ngā whenua, i tā te Pākehā whakatū kāinga hoki. I roto i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi i whai wāhi rā ngā rārangi mō te koha e whakaahuatia ana te "hanganga o ngā hōhipera me ngā kaimaimoa tūroro mō tātou", ka utua mai i te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau. Ka roa a Ngāti Kahungunu e maumahara ana ki te kōrero a Kerei mō ngā ratonga hauora. Heoi anō, kāore te ratonga o ēnei painga i eke ki tā te tokomaha o Ngāti Kahungunu i mahara ai.

2.92 Mai i te tau 1859 ka tīmata te Karauna ki te whakaea i ngā utu āwhina ki ngā āpiha maimoa tūroro Māori e tuku ratonga ai ki te Māori i maharatia ai kāore e taea e rātou te āwhina ā-hauora te utu. Mai i te tau 1859 ki te tau 1883 ka ea i te Karauna te utu āwhina i tētahi āpiha maimoa tūroro Māori ki Kuratawhiti. Ko te nuinga o ngā tūroro tokoiti i kitea

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rā e ia nō te whenua pātata o Pāpāwai me Waiohine, ka mutu, me uaua ka toro ia i ngā kāinga o te taha moana, o ngā rohe tūhāhā rānei. He iti noa iho te utu āwhina i whakawhiwhia ki te tākuta tuarua i te tau 1864 ki te tau 1866 mō ana mahi i waenga i te Māori o te tai rāwhiti o te rohe.

- 2.93 I te tau 1869, ka mautohe ētahi Māori ki te Kāwanatanga mō te "hē o te maimoatanga" o rātou e te tākuta maimoa tūroro Māori i Kuratawhiti, ā, ka tono rātou kia whakakapia tōna tūranga e tākuta kē. Heoi anō, arā ētahi atu i waitohu i tētahi petihana e tautoko ana i te tākuta. Ka whakatau te Karauna ki te pupuri ki te āpiha maimoa tūroro, engari ka whakaatu tonu ētahi Māori i tō rātou matangurunguru ki āna ratonga. I te tau 1873, ka mutu tā te Karauna tono kia ea ngā utu o te tākuta i te pūtea mō te koha i muri i te whakahēnga a te Māori i te whakamahinga pēneitanga o te pūtea, ki te hē hoki o ngā ratonga e tukuna ana. Heoi anō, i te tau 1880 ka whakatau te Karauna, ahakoa te whakahē tonutanga a te Māori, ka utu ia i te tākuta mai i te pūtea mō te koha, ka mutu ka hoki te whakaeanga o tēnei utu āwhina ki te tau 1873. I te tau 1883 ka mutu i te Karauna te utu āwhina i te Āpiha Maimoa Tūroro ki Wairarapa, me te aha, ka whakakorehia ana ratonga.
- 2.94 I a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1853, i te marama i muri i te Komiti Nui, ka tuhituhi tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i te hiahia o Kerei ki te whakatū i tētahi hōhipera mō te Māori ki Wairarapa. Tae rawa ake ki taua wā rā e hia nei ngā hōhipera mō tēnei take kua oti i te Karauna te whakatūtū haere i ngā taone o Te Ika a Māui. Heoi anō, kāore te Karauna i whakatū i tētahi hōhipera ki Wairarapa i taua wā. Ko ngā hōhipera tuatahi i whakatuwherahia ai ki Wairarapa, i Kuratawhiti i te tau 1875, i Whakaoriori hoki i te tau 1879 hei mātua maimoa i te taupori o ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga e tipu haere ana. Me uaua ka whakamahia ēnei, me ngā hōhipera o muri mai, e te Māori.
- 2.95 I te tau 1895, ka tāpaea e Ngāti Kahungunu tana petihana ki te Karauna kia kopoutia ngā āpiha maimoa tūroro "hei maimoa i te Māori anake e ai ki te kī taurangi i oatihia ai e te Kāwanatanga me ngā Komihana Hoko Whenua i te tau 1853 ki te tau 1854." Hei urupare, ka tūtohu tētahi āpiha o te Karauna kia ea i a ia tētahi utu āwhina i ngā tākuta, kia whakatū "pūpahi hōhipera" hoki mō te Māori, kia whakatuwhera mātūtū Māori rānei ki ngā hōhipera o Whakaoriori me Kuratawhiti. Kāore te Karauna i whakatinana i ēnei kōrero ahakoa te pūrongo tonutanga o te tino matenui ki ngā kaupapa maimoa i te hauora o te Māori.
- 2.96 I a Haratua, i te tau 1898, ka tae atu te Pirimia, a Richard Seddon, ki tētahi hui tōrangapū ā-iwi me te Pāremata Māori (te Pāremata i Pāpāwai i raro i te Kotahitanga, i te kaupapa tōrangapū e whai ana kia tū te Māori i tōna mana motuhake). I whakarite a Seddon kia wātea tētahi tākuta o Kuratawhiti ki te hui nāna nei i maimoa te tokomaha o ngā Māori. E ai ki te pūrongo a te tākuta, he mea nui te "komiti patu iroriki" o te rohe i roto i te whakapūmautanga o te hauora o ērā i tae rā ki te hui. Ko te komiti te kaupapa i tīmataria ai e Tamahau Mahupuku rāua ko Hēnare Parata nā ā rāua nei mahi whakahou i ngā tikanga patu iroriki ki Pāpāwai i āwhina te whakaritenga o te kaupapa here a te Karauna mō te hauora Māori i te upoko o ngā tau 1900.
- 2.97 Ko te kōrero a Seddon ki ērā i te Pāremata Māori o te tau 1898 i Pāpāwai kia "āhua nui tonu te moni hei whakapau i ia tau i runga i te whāinga kia roa ake ngā rā o ngā Māori, mā te tuku i ētahi tākuta kua pūkekotia ki a rātou." I muri i te hui, ka tono a Ngāti

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Kahungunu kia pūmau te kopoutanga o te tākuta hei tākuta mō te Māori, engari i whakapekatia tēnei tono e te Karauna. Nā tētahi āpiha i pūrongo "kei te āhua whairawa ngā Māori o Wairarapa, ā, e kaha ana rātou ki te utu i te kaimaimoa tūrora." Ka hoki te tākuta ki tāna anō mahi o ia rā, ka mutu, ka tuku ia i tētahi reta ki te Kāwanatanga e whakahē ana i tāna e whakaahua nei he ratonga rongoa "whakaaniu" e "pā atu ana ki a rātou nā ōna momo kaiwhakataruna."

- 2.98 I ngā tau 1800, ka whakahē te Māori i te utu nui o te toro i ngā tākuta, me te aha, ka mate ētahi ki te hoko atu i ō rātou whenua hei utu i ngā nama mō te rongoa. Puta noa i te hiku o te tekau tau 1890 ka tono tonu te Māori kia whānui ake ngā ratonga hauora. I te tau 1899, e £25 te utu āwhina i te tau ka whakaritea e te Karauna hei utu i tētahi tākuta i Hāmua, i roto o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Koinei tētahi hauwhā o te utu i utua ai ki ngā Āpiha Maimoa Tūrora Māori o mua, o ngā tau i waenga i te tau 1859 me te tau 1883, ka mutu, i paopaongia e tētahi tākuta o Kuratawhiti i te tau 1899, nāna nei i whakaara te whakaaro me nui ake te utu āwhina e whānui ake ai tā te tākuta toro i te rohe. I te tau 1903 ka whakapikihia te utu āwhina i te tākuta o Hāmua ki te £50 e whānui ake ai tana haereere i te rohe. I te tau 1909 ka whakakorehia te utu āwhina nā te tapahitanga o ngā utu, nā te whakaaro hoki o te Āpiha Matua mō te Hauora i Te Whanganui a Tara e kī nei "he tokoiti ngā Māori, ka mutu kei te āhua whairawa rātou." Kāore te tākuta i whakaae ki tērā whakaaro, i tana kōrero hoki e mea ana he moni ā te Māori o te rohe i "ngā wā kuti hipi" noa iho. I taua wā, ka whakatuwherahia ngā hōhipera hou ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, ki Pahiatua me Taniwaka.
- 2.99 I te tau 1908, e iwa tau i muri mai i te whakawhitinga o te toenga o te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau ki te kaitiaki o te motu, ka whakatakotoria e te Māori ki te Kāwanatanga te tono ā-petihana i tētahi tākuta. Nā tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i tūtohu kia kopoutia tētahi nā te mea "i ngā whakaritenga o te Whakaaetanga hoko ā-pukapuka o ngā whenua Māori i Wairarapa ki te Kāwanatanga, he whakaritenga i oti kia utu kore ai ngā kaimaimoa tūrora Māori o taua rohe." I whakahē te Minita mō te Hauora o te Motu i te tono i tētahi tākuta i tana tuhinga e mea nei "Kaua mātou e hāpai i ngā haepapa i puta ake i te hokotanga o te whenua." I hoatu kē ia te Karauna i te £25 i ia tau hei utu āwhina i te maimoatanga o "ngā Māori pōhara" kāore e tawhiti ake i te toru kiromita te tawhiti i te whare maimoa tūrora o te tākuta i Whakaoriori. Ka whakamutua tēnei utu āwhina i tōna tau 1911.

Tā te Karauna Whakarite i te Mātauranga

- 2.100 He mea nui ki a Ngāti Kahungunu te mātauranga o ngā tikanga Pākehā, otirā i a rātou e whai ana ki te whakatakoto ara mō te anamata o ā rātou tamariki, engari kia kua tō rātou mātauranga Māori e noho hei papa. Nā tēnei, i āta whakapono a Ngāti Kahungunu ki ngā kōrero a Kāwana Kerei i te Komiti Nui, o te tau 1853, mō ngā kura ka whai mai i muri i te whakatū kāinga a ngā Pākehā, ki ngā kupu hoki o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō te Koha i kī rā ka whakaritea te pūtea mō te koha hei "whakatū kura hei ako i ā mātou tamariki".
- 2.101 Ahakoa he kaupapa matua tēnei i ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tuatahi i whai wāhi rā ngā rārangi koha, e ai ki ngā taunakitanga, kotahi anake te utu i tangohia mai i te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau mō ngā take mātauranga. I te tau 1860, ka whakahau a McLean kia utua te Pihopa o Te Whanganui a Tara ki te £260 mō tētahi kura Mihinare i Pāpāwai. Ahakoa te whakaaetanga a te Karauna kia whakahaerengia ngātahingia te pūtea o te koha e rāua tahi ko te Māori, nō te 1861 rawa kātahi anō te Karauna ka rapu i te whakaaetanga

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

a te Māori ki tēnei utu. I te tau 1863, nō te whakamōhiotanga o te Māori ki te utu, ka whakahē rātou nā te mea he kaupapa motuhake te kura i ngā ratonga mātauranga ka utua e te pūtea o te koha. I te tau 1869, ka tonono te Minita mō ngā Take Māori i tētahi whakatewhatewha ki te hua o te whakatū kura hāhi-kore ki Wairarapa i ahu mai ōna nei pūtea i te pūtea o ngā rima ōrau, engari kāore he aha i puta ake i tēnei.

Te Tuku Whenua i Pāpāwai me Kaikōkikiriri

- 2.102 I a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1853, he mea whakatenatena a Ngāti Kahungunu e te Pīhopa o Aotearoa rāua ko Kāwana Kerei kia tukuna he whenua ki te Hāhi Mihinare mō ngā kura mō ā rātou tamariki, ahakoa kāore ngā whakaritenga taketake mō ēnei tuku whenua i te mōhiotia ināianei. I ēnei takoha ngā eka e 400 i Pāpāwai me ngā eka 190 i Kaikōkikiriri (e pātata ana ki Whakaoriori). Heoi anō, pēnei i tā te Karauna aukati i tā te Māori rīhi whenua atu ki ngā tauīwi whakatū kāinga, kāore te Karauna i whakaae kia tukuna he whenua ki te Hāhi Mihinare. Ka riro kē ia te whenua ki te Karauna, me te aha, ka whakakorengia te taitara Māori, i mua i te takohatanga o te whenua e te Karauna ki te Hāhi. Ahakoa, ki tā te Māori titiro, e noho ana tēnei kaupapa i raro i te whakaaro o te tuku whenua e mea ana ki te kore te whenua e whakamahia mō te take i kīia ai, ka whakahokia ki te hunga nāna i tuku, nā te mea nā te Karauna te whenua i tuku ki te Hāhi Mihinare, ka wetekina ngā here i maharatia ai, ka mea ai ko te whenua nei "mō te mātauranga o ngā tamariki a ā mātou pononga nō ngā iwi katoa, o ngā tamariki hoki nā ngā tāngata pōhara me ngā tāngata rawakore e noho ana ki ngā moutere o Te Moana-nui-a-Kiwa."
- 2.103 I a Hakihea, i te tau 1860, ka whakatūria e te Hāhi te Kāreti o Hato Tāmāti, tētahi kura noho mō ngā tama, i runga i ngā whenua i tukuna ai i muri i tētahi utu tuatahi mai i te pūtea o te koha me tētahi utu āwhina ukiuki o te £10 i ia tau mō ia ākongā. Kua takohangia kētia e Ngāti Kahungunu ētahi moni nui ki te hāhi mō te kura, ā, kua tukuna hoki he poro rākau mō reira. Heoi anō, e whā tau noa iho te roa o te kura noho e tū ana, ka katia ai e te Hāhi.
- 2.104 I kirihaunga te tohe a Ngāti Kahungunu kia whakatuwherangia anō te kura, ā, i te korenga o tērā i āhei, ka whakahokia ngā whenua i tukuna ai ki a rātou. Ka tuhi tētahi kāhui ihorei o Pāpāwai ki tō rātou Māngai o te Pāremata i te tau 1882, e whakamārama ana i ō rātou hiahia i te tau 1853 kia noho te whenua ki te Hāhi "i te wā tonu kei reira te kura", engari, i te katinga o te kura, ko rātou "e tatari ana kia whakahokia te whenua". Heoi anō, kāore tērā i āhei nā runga i te āhua o tā te Karauna tuku i te whenua ki te Hāhi, ahakoa kāore a Ngāti Kahungunu i mōhio.
- 2.105 I te tau 1896, ka takoto i a Ngāti Kahungunu tana petihana ki te Pāremata kia whakahokia te whenua ki a rātou. Nā te komiti whiriwhiri o ngā Take Māori i tūtohu kia whakataungia tētahi ture motuhake e noho wehe ai "ngā takuhe nā te Karauna i tuku ki te Pīhopa Rōre o Niu Tirení, ka [kīia ai] he 'papatupu' te whenua", engari kāore te Karauna i whai i tēnei tūtohunga. I te tau 1898, ka whakahē te Pirīmia, a Seddon, i ngā hapanga ki te manaaki i ngā koha, ki te whakatū, ki te whakapūmau hoki i ngā kura o runga i ngā whenua i tukuna ai. I oati ia ki te whakatau ture e tuwhera ai ngā kura, engari auare ake.



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.106 Ka whai te Karauna i te ara o te ture hei āki i te Hāhi, ā, ka mautohe tonu te Māori kia whakahokia ō rātou whenua. Heoi anō, i te tau 1903, ka whakaūngia e te Kaunihera a te Karauna te mana o te Hāhi ki te whakahaere i ngā whenua i tukuna ai i raro i te taitara nā te Karauna i tuku. I taua tau, ka whakatū te Hāhi i te Kāreti o Hikurangi, i tētahi kura noho ki Clareville (i waenga o Kuratawhiti me Whakaoriori) mō ētahi tama torutoru, mā te whakamahi i ngā pūtea mai i te Tiakitanga ki Pāpāwai me Kaikōkirikiri. I whakahēngia te kura e te hunga nā rātou ngā whenua i tuku nā te mea he pāmamao tonu i ō rātou kāinga. I whakahē hoki te Māori i te kura i te korenga i whakawātea ki ngā kōtiro Māori, i te aronui hoki ki te mātauranga o te hāhi tē aronui ai ki te ahumahi me ngā mahi whakangungu ringa rehe. I te hiku o te tekau tau 1920 ka tāpaea e Ngāti Kahungunu tana petihana ki te Pāremata i te wā ka tīmata te Kāreti o Hikurangi ki te tāpae utu. I te tau 1932, ka wera te Kāreti o Hikurangi i te ahi, ā, kāore i tapihia, kāore hoki i whakatuwherahia anō.
- 2.107 I te roanga o te tūnga o te kāreti, ka whai tonu a Ngāti Kahungunu kia manaakitia rānei ngā whakaritenga o te koha mā te tuku i te mātauranga e hāngai ana ki ō rātou matenui, kia whakahokia rānei ngā whenua i tukuna ai. I te tau 1905, i tūtohu tētahi komihana uiui kia ea ēnei mate me ētahi atu nawe e pā ana ki ngā tiakitanga ā-kura, engari kāore te Karauna i paku aha.
- 2.108 I te tau 1941 ka hui tētahi komiti o Ngāti Kahungunu ki Te Ore Ore, ka tuhi ai i tētahi petihana ki te Pāremata, e whai nei kia kaha ake tā rātou whai wāhi atu ki te whakahaeretanga o te Tiakitanga ki Pāpāwai me Kaikōkirikiri. I te tau 1943, ka tūtohu tētahi komiti whiriwhiri o te Pāremata kia oti i te Māori me te Hāhi tētahi whakaaetanga e kaha ake ai tā te Māori whai wāhi atu ki te whakahaeretanga o te tiakitanga. Ko te whakatau a te komiti e mea ana kāore ngā pūtea hei whakatū anō, hei whakahaere tonu hoki i te Kāreti o Hikurangi i te rawaka, ā, me whai kē te tiakitanga kia tukuna ngā hauroru e rua o ana whiwhinga moni hei karahipi e kuraina ai ngā ākonga Māori ki ngā kura noho o te hāhi i waho i te rohe, ā, kia wātea tētahi hauroru hei pūtea tautoko i ngā Māori e kuraina ai rātou ki ngā kura tuarua o te rohe tonu. Me nui ake te whakaaro ki ngā tamariki o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te tonga o Wairarapa. I whakamanatia ngā tūtohunga a te komiti i te Papawai and Kaikōkirikiri Trust Act o te tau 1943, ka mutu he iti nei ngā tohe, ā, nā tētahi Māngai Māori o te Pāremata ōna māharahara i whakapuaki i tana kī, "e whāwhai ana te whakamanahia o ngā Pire". I whakahē a Ngāti Kahungunu i te tokoiti o ngā māngai Māori i te Poari Tiaki i whakamāramahia rā i te Ture, ā, nā tētahi panonitanga o te tau 1946 i te Ture i āhei ai tā Ngāti Kahungunu kopou i ngā Māori tokowhā ki te Poari tekau katoa nei ōna mema, ka mutu, me Māori hoki tētahi o ngā tāngata tokorima ka kopoutia e te hāhi. Nā te Minita o te Mātauranga tētahi atu mema i kopou. I te whakataunga o te ture o te tau 1946, ka mea tētahi o te Kaunihera Ture, "e maharatia ana mā tēnei e whakatikahia ai tētahi hē ukiuki." Ahakoa ngā panonitanga o te ture i muri mai, e toha pūtea tonu ana te Tiakitanga ki Pāpāwai me Kaikōkirikiri ki ngā take mātauranga ā mohoa nei.

**Te Pooti-riri-kore: He Whenua Taurikura – Te Kīngi me te Kuīni i Wairarapa ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua**

- 2.109 Nā ngā māharahara o Ngāti Kahungunu e pā ana ki te tere me te whānuitanga o te rirohanga o ngā whenua, ki te āhua tonu o te hokotanga a te Karauna i te tekau tau 1850 i tipu haere ai te whakaahunga ki te Karauna. I te tau 1856 ka tae ake ētahi o Ngāti

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Kahungunu ki tētahi hui me ētahi atu iwi maha ki Pūkawa, ka matapakī ai i te kōwhiringa o tētahi Kīngi Māori. E pā ana te kaupapa o te Kīngitanga ki te tere o te whakawhitinga o ngā whenua Māori nā ngā mahi hoko a te Karauna. Mā te whakakotahi i ngā iwi, e tōmina ana te Kīngitanga kia whakatinanahia e ngā Māori ō rātou mana me ō rātou tino rangatiratanga i ō rātou hapori.

- 2.110 I a Paenga-whāwhā o te tau 1859, ka haere ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu ki Pā Whakairo (kei te Matau a Māui) ki te tūtaki ki te kīngi Māori, ki a Pōtatau Te Wherowhero, i whakawahia ai i te tau 1858. I a Mahuru o te tau 1859, nā Ngairo Takatakapūtea rāua ko Matiaha Mōkai o Ngāti Kahungunu i whakatū tētahi hui mā te hia rau Māori i tētahi whareni hou i tapaina ai ki te ingoa o Aotea, i tētahi marae hou i tapaina ai ki te ingoa o Rongotaketake, i Te Waihinga ki Wairarapa, kia matapakina ai te Kīngitanga. Nā te ingoa o te marae i ara ake ai tētahi tikanga whakahohou i te rongō a Ngāti Kahungunu. Ko te kaupapa o tēnei hui nui ka maumaharatia

ko te Whakapono kia herea te mana Atua, e nga tangata o Wairarapa nei...  
ko te pupuri i te rangimarire, me te maungarongo, me te aroha, ko te  
Whakapono hei kaupapa mo enei tikanga katoa.

- 2.111 Ka tae atu te 100 tau iwi whakatū kāinga o te rohe ki te tina me ngā Māori i hui rā, ā, e kīia ana he mea whakahaere taua hui rā i runga i te wairua hūmārika. I te paunga o ngā rā e toru o te hui, ka kīia i noho wehewehe ngā whakaaro e pā ana ki te Kīngitanga, ka mutu, "ka noho kūpapa tētahi wāhanga nui o te hui."
- 2.112 I ngā marama i muri mai i te hui nei, nā te kaha o te whakahē a ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu i te whakawhitinga tonutanga o ngā whenua ki te Karauna, i tipu ake ai te tautoko i te Kīngitanga. Ka mea tētahi rangatira i haere mai i te rohe o Ōtaki ko ngā kaitautoko i te kaupapa nō Wairarapa, "ko ērā e whakaahu ana i ngā Komihana ā-Rohe [Hoko Whenua] o te Kāwanatanga."
- 2.113 I a Paenga-whāwhā, i te tau 1860, i muri mai i te pakarutanga o te riri ki Taranaki, ka takoto i ētahi tau iwi whakatū kāinga tā rātou petihana ki te Karauna e tono ana kia whakatūria tētahi ope hōia ki Wairarapa hei whakaruruhau i a rātou. I ngā rā o muri mai, i taua marama tonu, ka hui te hia rau Māori ki Pāpāwai, ka whakaae ai me noho kūpapa rātou. I āta kī rātou ahakoa i te tautoko ētahi o Wairarapa i te Karauna, ā, i te tautoko ētahi atu i te Kīngitanga, "mā te mau tonu ki te whakapono, ki te kotahitanga me te maungārongo, ka pai ngā mea katoa." Heoi anō, i tā rātou rongotanga mō te petihana ka ara ake te mānukanuka, me te aha ka rangatū tētahi kura takahi puni Māori i Kuratawhiti ki Pāpāwai, ka whakatau ai a Te Manihera Rangitakaiwaho, tētahi kaiwhakahē nui i te Kīngitanga, i ngā mauri o ngā tau iwi whakatū kāinga i tana kōrero mō "tōna pākai whakamarumarū", mehemea kāore ngā hōia a te Karauna i tukuna ki Wairarapa, ā, memeha hoki kāore te ope hōia o te rohe i karangatia. I whiwhi hoki te Karauna i tētahi petihana ātete i ngā tau iwi whakatū kāinga i whakahē rā i te karangatanga o te ope hōia, ā, ka whakatau rātou kia kaua e whāia tēnei huarahi. I whakatau a Kāwana Gore Browne i ngā Māori o te rohe whānui i tana kōrero mō ngā whakaaro hūmārika o te Karauna.
- 2.114 I te tau 1860, ka karanga a Kāwana Gore Browne i tētahi rūnanga mā ngā iwi o te motu ki Kohimarama kia pāhekoheko ai ia ki te Māori e pā ana ki ngā kaupapa here a te Kāwanatanga e kaha ake ai te tautoko i te Karauna. Ko tōna tekau rangatira o Ngāti

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Kahungunu mai i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i tae ake, engari kāore ngā kaitautoko matua o te Kīngitanga ki Wairarapa i tae. Ka mea ētahi o ngā rangatira i te hui kua whakaaturia tō rātou ngākau pono ki te Kuīni nā te hokotanga o ō rātou whenua. Ka kī a Rāniera Te Iho-o-te-Rangi ki te Kāwana, "Ka whakaaturia taku ngākau pono ki te Kuīni mā te tuku kia riro aku whenua." Ka tuhi a Wiremu Waaka rāua ko Karaitiana Te Korou ki te Kāwana:

Kua huri te Pīhopa me ngā Minita, ā, ka meatia tonutia au kia anga au ki runga, engari i tēnei wā ka titiro whakararo au, ka tukuna aku whenua ki te Kuīni i runga i te rangimārie, ā, kei te aroaro o te Atua taku kupu. Anei rā: ka tukuna e te tangata tōna whenua ka mea, 'E tukuna ana i konei ō mātou whenua ki te Kuīni; ka tukuna i tēnei tau o te Arika, o Ihu Karaiti'. Kāti."

- 2.115 Ka kōrero a Kāwana Gore Brown i te hiranga o te kotahitanga i waenga i te Māori me te Karauna. I tautokona te whakaaro nei e Ngāti Kahungunu, engari e raupeka ana rātou mēnā e motuhenga ana te hiahia o te Karauna me ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga ki taua whakaaro. Ka mea a Rāniera:

E hoa, me kī au ki a koe e pā ana ki tēnei kupu, he riki noa iho tō tātou whakakotahitanga – inā hoki ko ō tātou tinana kua kotahi, engari ko ō tātou ngākau kua wehe, arā, ngā ngākau o te Pākehā me ō te Māori. Anei te pūtake o te wehenga: e ai ki ētahi Pākehā, tūtūā mai, rangatira mai, he kurī noa iho mātou, te Māori, ki ō koutou whakaaro.

- 2.116 Nā te rūnanga i Kohimarama i tirohia ai te āta whai wāhitanga a te Māori ki te Kāwanatanga, he iti noa iho nei, kāore noa iho rānei ōna tūranga, me ētahi atu kaupapa e pā ana ki te whakataunga o ngā taitara o ngā whenua. I rawe a Wiremu Waaka ki te whakaaro kia kōrero te Kāwana ki a ia: "Anei! E toro atu nei taku ringa... E whai ana au ki te kimi i tētahi ture hou hei tohutohu mai. Tukuna mai kia whakawāngia ai e au tōna pai, tōna kino rānei." Ko te whakaahua a Kāwana Gore Browne i te rūnanga ko "te hīkoitanga tuatahi ki te ao o te mana motuhake e mōhio nei rātou, e rawe nei rātou."
- 2.117 Ka kī a Kāwana Gore Browne ka tū anō tētahi rūnanga pērā i te tau 1861. Heoi anō, kāore tana piki tūranga, a Kāwana Kerei i whakaae kia tū anō tētahi rūnanga pērā, i tana pūrongo i tōna horokukū ki te "karanga i ētahi Māori āhua mohoa ki te waihanga i tētahi whakaritenga ā-ture."
- 2.118 I te tau 1861, ka tīmata tā te Karauna whakatairanga i ngā "kaupapa hou", i tētahi pūnaha kāwanatanga Māori e whakamanatia ana e ngā rūnanga me ngā āpiha ā-ture Māori e whai utu ana, pēnei i te pirihihana me te whakawā. Ka kī te Karauna ka mahi tahi ēnei me ngā kaiwhakawā Pākehā o te rohe ki te waihanga, ki te whakaū hoki i ngā ture iti ā-rohe. I maharatia mā rātou anō hoki e whakatau ngā taitara o ngā whenua, e whakahaere hoki kia hāngai te whakawhitinga o ngā whenua ki ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga, tē whakawhiti kē ai ki te Karauna. Ko te tikanga ia o ngā "kaupapa hou", ko te whakapakari i te ngākau whakapono o te Māori ki te Karauna me te whakawaimeha i te pai, otirā i te mana o te Kīngitanga.
- 2.119 Pōrori ana te whakatū a te Karauna i ngā "kaupapa hou" ki Wairarapa. Tae rawa ake ki a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1861, kāore anō te Karauna kia whakatū rūnanga ki Wairarapa.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- Heoi anō, kua tau noa atu ngā whakahaere a ngā tāngata o te rohe e tautoko ana i te Kīngitanga, ā, i roto i tō rātou rūnanga ngā rangatira e 30, he rite tonu tā rātou nei hui ki te whakaaro ki "ngā take ā-pāpori, ā-tōrangapū, ā-rohe, ā-hea noa atu hoki." E ai ki te Kaiwhakawā ā-Rohe, koinei te "tohu i te kokenga ā-pāpori", ka mutu, he "tika, he tōkeke" ake hoki tā rātou kawē i a rātou tēnā i ngā "Māori a te Kuīni." I whakarite hoki te rūnanga o te Kīngitanga i tētahi huarahi hei whakatau tautohetohe i "whakahaeretia ai i runga i ngā mātāpono whānui o te tika." I tēnei wā, ka mea te pūrongo a te kaiwhakawā ā-rohe kō ngā "Māori a te Kuīni" te tokoiti, ka mutu "he kūpapa tonu" rātou tēnā i te "ngākau pono". I tēnei kāhui anō a Te Manihera Rangitakaiwaho, i mua rā, ko ia te tino kaiwhakahē a te Karauna i te Kīngitanga, i taua rohe rā.
- 2.120 I waenga i a Poutū-te-rangi, i te tau 1862 me Pipiri, i te tau 1863, ka kopoutia e te Karauna tōna 16 āpiha ā-ture Māori ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Ka hīkina te mahi a tētahi whakawā, a Ngatuere Tāwhirimātea Tāwhao i te tau 1863 mōna i tautoko i te Kīngitanga. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1865 ka whakakorehia e te Karauna ngā "kaupapa hou".
- 2.121 I a Hakihea, i te tau 1862, ka hīria te kara o te Kīngitanga i tētahi kāinga ki Wairarapa, ki "Tūkaiaora". Ka whakahau te Karauna kia turakina te pou o te kara, ā, ka kīia te mahi nei he 'hara waniwani, he hara taumaha hoki." I a Pipiri, i te tau 1863, ka whakaūngia e te Kīngitanga ki Wairarapa te kupu a Kīngi Pōtatau kia "mau ki te whakapono, ki te aroha, ki te ture... me aroha ki ngā Māori me ngā Pākehā."
- 2.122 I a Hōngongoi, i te tau 1863, ka urutomo te Karauna ki Waikato, ā, ka tīmata te pakanga ki te Kīngitanga i reira. I Wairarapa ka tipu haere te maniore i ngā heitara e mea ana e kainamu mai ana tētahi pakanga. I a Here-turi-kōkā o te tau 1863, ka karanga te Kaiwhakahaere o te Rohe o Te Whanganui a Tara i te ope hōia, ā, ka urupare atu ngā kaitautoko o te Kīngitanga i te rohe mā te tuku kia rangatū ā rātou toa i Kuratawhiti, i muri i te whakaaetanga a te Kaiwhakahaere kia pērā rātou. I whakangungu tonu ngā kaitautoko o te Kīngitanga ki Ngāti Kahungunu i ā rātou toa, engari i whakaae rātou kia kaua e piri atu ki te Pakanga ki Waikato i runga i tō rātou hiahia kia "mau tonu ki te rangimārie me ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga me te Kāwanatanga". Ka tau tonu te rongomau ki Wairarapa.
- 2.123 I te tau 1865, ka huri ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa ki te whakapono o te Pai Mārire. He mea whakatū tēnei e Te Ua Haumēne i te horopaki o te pakanga me te raupatu. I runga i tana whai i te paipera Karaitiana, ka kīia mā te Pai Mārire e mau ai te Māori ki te mana motuhake, ā, he Māori nō ngā iwi maha o Te Ika a Māui i huri. Nā te horapa o te Pai Mārire i mānukanuka ai te Karauna, otirā, i muri mai i te patunga o Carl Volkner. Ahakoa kāore i whakawehewehengia ngā apataki kaikoka i ngā apataki maungārongo o te whakapono o te Pai Mārire, i a Paenga-whāwhā o te tau 1865, ka puta i a Kāwana Kerei tana kupu e whakahē ana i te "wāhanga whiwhita, e kīia nei ko te Paimārire", ā, ka whakaatu hoki ia i te hiahia o te Kāwanatanga ki te ātete atu, ki te tāmi hoki i ngā kaupapa pēnei i te Pai Mārire, ka mutu, mēnā e tika ana, ka pērātia mā te rākau riri.
- 2.124 I a Pipiri o te tau 1865 ka ārahi a Ngairo Takatakāpūtea rāua ko Wī Waka i tētahi rōpū e 20 ōna tāne nō Ngāti Kahungunu ki te tautoko i te Pai Mārire i te Pakanga ki Taranaki. Ka hoki a Wī Waka i a Poutū-te-rangi o te tau 1866, i a Hōngongoi hoki ka whakapuaki ai

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

i tana kī taurangi mō te pūmau o te pono o tana ngākau ki te Karauna. Ka hoki a Ngairo me ana tāngata i a Mahuru o te tau 1866, ā, i a Poutū-te-rangi o te tau 1867 ka hui ia me te Kāwana ki te whakapuaki i tana kī taurangi mō te pūmau o te pono o tana ngākau. Nā te tautoko i te Pai Mārire i roto o Ngāti Kahungunu, nā te mea hoki i reira ētahi kaiwhawhai nō Taranaki, ka mānatunatu ngā tauwiwhakātū kāinga i Wairarapa, me te aha, ka toro a Hikawera Mahupuku me ētahi atu apataki o te Pai Mārire i te Kaiwhakawā ā-Rohe, ka tono ai kia "kaua e tukuna kia maringi te toto i konei." Nā Ngatuere i whakatau atu ki a Kāwana Kerei "e kore a Wairarapa e pūriko i te toto Pākehā," ka kīia e ia ko Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua "Te Pooti-Riri-Kore". I muri mai, ka kī ake a Ngāti Kahungunu, "mai i tērā wā ā mohoa nei... kei te kōrero tonu ō tātou hoa Pākehā ko Wairarapa tētahi wāhi kāore anō te toto kia maringi noa, koia nei te wāhi e noho ana te Māori me te Pākehā hei hoa, e kotahi ai te noho, ā, ka kīia he wāhi pai." Kāore ngā rākau o te riri i hāpainga i waenga i te Karauna me te Māori ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.

**Te Kōti Whenua Taketake**

- 2.125 Nō te taenga ki te upoko o te tekau tau 1860, nā te kore haeretanga o tā te Māori hoko i ō rātou whenua ki te Karauna, i runga i te here me hoko ki a ia i te tuatahi, i whakarerekē te Karauna i ana mahinga me ngā whenua Māori. Ka whakatūria e te Karauna te Kōti Whenua Taketake i raro i te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1862 me te tau 1865, hei whakatau ko wai te hunga nō rātou ngā whenua Māori "e ai ki te tikanga Māori, ā, ka hurihia te mana whenua Māori ki tētahi taitara nā te Karauna i tuku. Mā ēnei ture i wete ai te Karauna i te here i whakaritea ai i te Atikara Tuarua o te Tiriti o Waitangi e kī nei me hoko te whenua ki a ia i te tuatahi, kia kotahi ai ngā tauwiwhakātū kāinga ki ngā Māori ki te hoko rānei, ki te rīhi rānei i ngā whenua. I tua atu o ētahi atu mea, ko te whāinga a te Karauna mā ngā Ture Whenua Māori, e ai rā ki te Rōia Matua, hei "whakaemi mai i te nuinga o ngā whenua o Te Ika a Māui i ngā ringaringa tonu o ngā Māori ki ngā ringaringa o te tāmitanga." Ka whakatūria te Kōti ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i te tau 1866, ka mutu, ka noho koia hei wāhi e whakawhiti kōrero ai a Ngāti Kahungunu me ngā kaupapa tāmi, ā, koinei hoki te aronga nui o ngā nawe maha o Ngāti Kahungunu. Kāore te Karauna i kōrero ki a Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā ture whenua Māori hou, ā, kāore hoki he māngai mō te Māori i te Pāremata i te wā i whakamanatia ai ngā ture whenua Māori.
- 2.126 He mea whakatōpū te āhua o ngā mana tuku iho i waenga i ngā whānau me ngā hapū o Ngāti Kahungunu, ā, nā ngā mana tuku iho i ea ai ngā pānga maha e inaki ana ki te whenua kotahi, ki ngā rawa rānei nō te katoa mā roto i ngā hononga ngātahi ki te whenua. Nā ngā Ture Whenua Māori i tino rerekē ai te āhua o te mana whenua tuku iho o Ngāti Kahungunu nā te tuku kia pūmau te noho o te whenua ki ngā ringaringa o te kotahi, ā, kāore nei pea ngā tāngata nō rātou ngā pānga tuku iho ki te whenua i whai wāhi atu. I mate a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te whai i te Kōti Whenua Taketake mehemea i hiahia rātou ki te taitara e whakaūngia ana e te ture, e whakamarumarutia ana mai i ngā kokoraho a ētahi atu Māori. Me whai taitara i te Karauna mehemea hoki rātou i pīrangi ki te rīhi ā-ture, ki te hoko ā-ture rānei i te whenua, ki te pīrangi rānei ki te whakamahi i te whenua hei pānga rawa e riro ai he moni whakawhanake. Nā te huringa kia takitahi te tangata nōna anake te whenua, ka mahara te Karauna ka whakarērea e te Māori te whakaaro o te pupuri ki te whenua i raro i te tikanga tuku iho ā-hapū, ā-hapori, e kotahi ai rātou me te hapori Pākehā.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

2.127 E āhei ana tā te Kōti Whenua Taketake whakatewhatewha i te taitara whenua i tētahi tono nā te Māori kotahi. Ehara i te mea me whai whakaaetanga mai i te kāhui whānui o ngā tāngata nō rātou te mana tuku iho, engari ina whakaaetia e te kōti te tono me whai wāhi rawa te hunga he pānga tuku iho o rātou ki ngā whakahaere a te Kōti mēnā ka pīrangī rātou, ahakoa tō rātou hiahia, tō rātou kore rānei i hiahia ki te taitara i te Karauna.

Te Ture kia 10 ngā Kaipupuri Taitara

2.128 I raro i te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1865, kāore i āhei tā te Kōti tuku whenua ā-iwi ki ngā tāngata tokomaha ake i te tekau. Nā te ture kia tekau ngā kaipupuri taitara i maharatia ai mā ngā rangatira tokoiti o Ngāti Kahungunu nō rātou ngā ingoa i ngā taitara e noho hei kaitiaki, hei māngai ā-iwi rānei mō o rātou whānau me o rātou hapū i roto i ngā take e pā ana ki te whenua. Heoi anō, nā te Ture i riro ai ki ngā tāngata nō rātou ngā ingoa i te taitara te mana ā-ture hei kaipupuri taitara mārika. Nā konei i āhei ai tā ngā tāngata nō rātou ngā ingoa i te taitara rīhi rānei, hoko rānei i te whenua me te kore e mate ki te whakapā atu ki te whānau me te hapū.

2.129 I roto i te whāinga kia whakatikaina te āhua whāiti o te ture kia 10 ngā kaipupuri taitara, ka whakataungia e te Karauna te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1867. Nā te wehenga 17 o te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1867 i panonihia ai te ture kia tekau ngā kaipupuri taitara. Nā tēnei i whakaritea ai kia tuhia ngā ingoa o ētahi atu kaipupuri mana ki te tuarā o ngā tohu o ngā taitara hei tohu i te āhua o te tiakitanga i waenga i ngā kaipupuri taitara ā-ture me ētahi atu tāngata o o rātou hapori. He mea here ngā taitara o raro i te wehenga 17 kia kua e whakawhitihia ngā whenua atu i te huarahi rīhi kāore nei i roa ake i te 21 tau. Heoi anō, i te Kōti Whenua Taketake te tikanga ki te whakatinana rānei i te whakaritenga hou. Ahakoa ngā panonitanga i te ture, me uaua ka whakatinanahia te wehenga 17. E mōhiotia ana he mea whakahē te take nei e te Kaiwhakawā Matua, engari kāore i te mārāma te pānga o tērā ki te whakatau a ngā kaiwhakawā e pā ana ki te tuku taitara i ōna take whāiti.

2.130 I Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, e whitu noa iho o tōna kotahi rau taitara i tukuna i raro i te wehenga 17, ko tōna 22,000 eka te nui o ngā whenua o roto. Kāore pea ngā tāngata takitahi o Ngāti Kahungunu i mōhio ki te whakaritenga, ka mutu nā ngā tāngata nō rātou ngā poraka o Mataikonā me Motuwaireka anake i tono kia whakatinanahia. I ērā atu take, nā te Kōti tonu te whakaaro i whakapuaki. He taitara anō i tukuna tonutia i raro i te ture kia 10 ngā kaipupuri taitara. He mea tuku ngā taitara o tōna 100 poraka whenua i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, i reira rā tōna 650,000 eka, i raro i te Ture o te tau 1865.

2.131 I mutu te ture kia 10 ngā kaipupuri taitara i te wā i herea ai e te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1873 te Kōti kia tautuhia ngā tāngata takitahi katoa he mana tuku iho o rātou ki ngā whenua e whakatewhatewhahia ana, ā, me whai wāhi rātou ki ngā taitara hei kaipupuri taitara mārika. Nā tēnei i tokomaha ake ai ngā tāngata takitahi i whai wāhi atu rā ki ngā taitara. Nā ngā whakaritenga o waho i te kōti i waenga i ētahi kaitono, i whakaaetia rā e te Kōti, i tokoiti noa iho ai ngā tāngata takitahi i whai wāhi atu rā ki ngā taitara i ētahi wā, me te aha, ka panaia ētahi atu he pānga tuku iho o rātou. E ai ki ngā taunakitanga, kua neke atu i te 70 ngā taitara o ngā poraka whenua i Wairarapa me Tararua, e 339,000 eka te nui, i tukuna i raro i te Ture o te tau 1873 me ōna panonitanga i mua o te tau 1900.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.132 Kāore te whānuitanga o ngā pānga whaiaro, o ngā hea whaiaro rānei o ia kaupupuri taitara ki te poraka i tautuhia, i tohua rānei, ka mutu, kāore hoki i taea i raro i ngā tikanga tuku iho. I taea e te kaupupuri taitara ahakoa ko wai te tono kia whakawehea e te Kōti ōna pānga takitahi. I te korenga o tētahi hanga whai take hei whakahaere i ngā taitara o te takitini i uaua ai ki a rātou te whakahaere ā-tōpū nei i ō rātou whenua, te whakaemi rawa, te whakapaipai ake rānei i ō rātou whenua. Kāore i whakaritea i roto i ngā ture whenua Māori tētahi āhua whai take hei whakahaere ā-tōpū i ngā whenua Māori tae noa ki te Native Land Court Act o te tau 1894, nā reira i whai wāhi atu ai te mana tōpū o ngā kaupupuri taitara. Heoi anō, tae rawa ake ki taua wā, kāore a Ngāti Kahungunu i te kite i te hua whai take o tēnei momo taitara.
- 2.133 I āhei te hoko (te whakawehe me te hoko rānei) ngā pānga takitahi i tukuna ai i raro i te Ture o te tau 1873 ina whakaaetia e te katoa o ngā kaupupuri taitara. I āhei tā ngā kaihoko o te Karauna, tā ngā kaihoko tūmataiti rānei whakawhiti kōrero mō te hokotanga o ngā whenua o Ngāti Kahungunu me ngā kaupupuri taitara takitahi me te kore i mate ki te whakawhiti kōrero me te tōpūtanga o ngā kaupupuri taitara i tētahi poraka. Nā te Native Land Act Amendment Act o te tau 1877 i mana ai tā te Karauna tonu ki te Kōti kia whakawehea ō te kaihoko atu pānga mai i ērā o ērā atu kaupupuri taitara o te poraka. Nā te Native Land Act Amendment Act o te tau 1878 i whānui ake ai tēnei mana ki ngā kaihoko katoa.
- 2.134 Ahakoa kāore ētahi taitara atu anō i tukuna i raro i te ture kia 10 ngā kaupupuri taitara i muri i te Ture o te tau 1873, i te rangona tonutia ōna hua mai i ngā taitara i tukuna ai i mua. Nā te Equitable Owners Act o te tau 1886 (me ētahi atu whakaritenga i te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1894) i āhei ai te tāpiritanga o ētahi kaupupuri taitara ki te taitara, engari i ngā wā anake kāore anō ngā pānga o te taitara kia whakawhitia. Nā tēnei herenga i kore ai te Ture o te tau 1886 i whakahāngaitia ki ngā poraka o Wairarapa i tukuna ai i raro i te ture kia 10 ngā kaupupuri taitara, ā, e toru noa iho o ngā tono e waru i tukuna ai mō ngā poraka ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i raro i te Ture i angitu.
- 2.135 I te tau 1891 ka tāpaea tētahi tono i raro i te Ture o te tau 1886 kia whai wāhi ai ētahi atu kaupupuri taitara ki te taitara mō te poraka o Piripiri (18,014 eka), i tukuna tuatahitia ki ngā kaupupuri taitara e waru. I te tīmatanga i aukatihia te tono nā runga i te here e kī ana me tāpae ngā tono i mua i te paunga o ngā tau e rua, me te aha, ka tukuna te take ki te Kōti Matua, nāna nei te whakatau i te tau 1892 kia whakarongo te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki te take. Ko te whakatau a te Kōti Matua e mea ana ehara i te mea nā te whakarongo a te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki te take i muri i te ture o te tau 1867 kua tutuki i a ia āna mahi e mōhiotia ai ngā kaupupuri taitara e whai painga ana. Nā konei ka tāpirihia atu e te Kōti Whenua Taketake ngā kaupupuri taitara 124 ki te taitara.
- 2.136 I te tau 1891, ka tāpaea e tētahi rōpū o Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa tētahi tono i raro anō i taua Ture. I te tono rātou kia whai wāhi atu rātou ki te poraka o Oringi Waiaruhe. Heoi anō, kāore i āhei te whakarongo ki te take nā te mea, tae rawa ake ki tērā wā kua hokona te pānga o tētahi o ngā kaupupuri taitara e ngā rōia e mahi ana i runga i te mana ki te pānga tuku iho o tētahi kaupupuri taitara kua mate e tamō ana, ā, nā konei i kore ai i whai wāhi ki ngā whakaritenga o te Ture.
- 2.137 I te tau 1896, i raro i te Ture o te tau 1894 ka arotakengia pērātia te poraka o Tāmaki (e 34,098 eka) i tukuna tuatahitia ai ki ngā kaupupuri taitara e 3 i te tau 1870. I ngā uiuitanga

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

tuatahi ka mea te kaiwhakawā o te Kōti Whenua Taketake e aro ana ki te take, "mārama kehokeho ana te take" e tika ana kia whakahāngaitia te wehenga 17 o te Ture o te tau 1867, ka mutu, i te tau 1870 "kāore he mana ā-ture" o te Kōti Whenua Taketake, ā, i "tino pōhēhē rawa atu ia ki tana mahi i tēnei take." Nā konā, i te tau 1896, ka tukuna kia whai wāhi atu ngā kaupupuri taitara e 99 ki te taitara. Waihoki, i te take mō Tahoraiti 2 (e 5,924 eka), i tukuna tuatahitia ai ki ngā kaupupuri taitara 10, ka tukuna kia whai wāhi atu ngā kaupupuri taitara e 74 ki te taitara. Ka kī te Kaiwhakawā "mōiriiri ana" tā ngā kōti o te wā i waenga o te tau 1867 ki te tau 1873, whakatinana i te wehenga 17 anō hei "ture niho-more". Manohi anō, i mūhore te tono a te tokomaha o ngā kaupupuri mana i tohe kia whai wāhi atu rātou ki te taitara o te rāhui o Tautāne (1,052 eka, tae noa atu ki tētahi urupā nui) i raro i ngā whakaritenga mō ngā kaupupuri taitara tōkeke o te Ture o te tau 1894, i runga i tā te Kōti whakatau kāore he tiakitanga mā te hapū whānui i whakaritea i te wā i tukuna ai te taitara ki ngā kaupupuri taitara e rua i mua.

Te Utu o te Taitara

- 2.138 Me rēhita rawa te rūritanga o te whenua e whakatewhatewhahia ana e te kōti i mua i te tukunga o te taitara. I ētahi wā he nui rawa te utu ki te rūri whenua, ā, he utanga tērā hei pīkau mā Ngāti Kahungunu. I ētahi wā, pēnei i Akura, i Taumatarāia, i Ngutukoko, me Kai o te Atua, he whenua ka hokona hei utu i ngā rūri. I Okurupatu, he ōrite te utu o te rūri ki te rua herengi ki ia eka. I Kuratawhiti, nā te rīhitanga o ngā whenua i utua ai ngā nama o te rūri, he mea tango te utunga i te katoa o ngā moni rīhi o ngā tau e whitu tuatahi o te rīhi e 21 tau te roa. Tērā te wā, nā tētahi tauīwi whakatū kāinga i tuku moni taurewa ki te Māori hei utu i ngā nama o te rūri, ā, i muri mai ka mate rātou ki te mōkete i ētahi atu whenua hei utu i te moni taurewa. E £740 te utu o te rūri i tētahi tōpūtanga poraka e pātata ana ki Te Mātakitaki-a-Kupe e 26,810 eka tōna nui, neke atu tērā i te ono kapa ki ia eka, arā, ko tōna kotahi hauwaru o te uara ā-māketete o te whenua, me te aha, ka rīhingia atu te whenua hei utu i te nama nei. I te tau 1873 ka hokona e te Karauna te poraka o Tararua mō te £2,792, engari ko te utu hei rūri i te poraka, ko te £1,431.
- 2.139 He wāhi tō te Karauna i roto i te whakariterite me te aroturuki i ngā tukanga o te rūri. I te tau 1866, ka whakatau te Kōti Whenua Taketake e "whai take ana te amuamu" a Ngāti Kahungunu e pā ana ki te hē o te rūritanga o ētahi o ō rātou whenua e tētahi kairūri o te Karauna, i kī rā ia he "tino rerekē tōna tūranga" i te mea ko ia tētahi kaimahi nā te Karauna i te Kōti, ā, ko ia hoki te Komihana o ngā Rāhui Māori. Ka kīia te rūri tuatahi o te rāhui nui o Mataikonā he "whakataruna" kau, me te aha, inā te nui o te rūritanga anō i mate ai ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te tono mōkete.
- 2.140 He utu anō i roto i te tukanga o te Kōti Whenua Taketake i raru ai a Ngāti Kahungunu, pēnei i ngā utu o te kōti, i ngā utu o te rōia, o te kai, o te wāhi noho e hāngai ana ki ngā wā i mate ai te hunga i tae ake ki te whakawā ki te noho tawhiti atu i ō rātou kāinga ake nā te roa o ngā whakawā. Ko ētahi atu utu o ngā whakawā roa ko te rironga o te wā mahi me te whiwhinga moni. Ko te kōrero a Niniwa-i-te-rangi, a tētahi wahine whai mana o Ngāti Kahungunu, ka mate ia ki te utu i te £10 i tana haere ki te kōti mō te wiki kotahi hei utu i te wāhi noho me te kai, he utu kāore nei pea e ea i te uara o te whenua e tukuna ana. I mate ētahi kaupupuri taitara ki te hoko i ētahi wāhanga o ngā poraka whenua, i mate rānei ki te whakawehewehe i ō rātou whenua ki te utu i te nama e pā ana ki te rūri me te kōti. I te tau 1895, i te taparere o te kaihou tētahi ihorei, a Hamuera



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Tamahau Mahupuku, i mua i tana whai i te whakaaetanga a te Karauna kia mōketehia tōna 11,500 eka o ana whenua o Ngāwaka-a-Kupe mō te £18,000. Ko te nuinga o ana nama i hua ake i tana whai taitara ki ngā whenua i te Kōti Whenua Taketake.

- 2.141 I ētahi huihuinga i te Kōti, i pērā rawa te apiapi o te noho a ngā whānau o Ngāti Kahungunu ki ngā puninga taupua, nā te riko haere, ka pakaru mai ngā mate kino i waenga i ngā Māori i tae ake ki aua huihuinga. He rite tonu te hari a ērā i tae ake ki te Kōti i ā rātou tamariki, me te aha ka roa te tamōtanga i te kura.

Te Poronga Whenua me te Whakawhitinga o ngā Taitara

- 2.142 E ai ki ngā ture mō te tuku ihotanga i whakaritea ai e te Kōti Whenua Taketake e mea ana me whakawehe te whenua kia ōrite te nui ki tēnā, ki tēnā o ngā kaipupuri taitara tuku iho. Haere he whakatipuranga, ka iti haere hoki ngā hea takitahi, ka iti haere hoki ngā hua, ka mutu, nā tēnei poronga whenua i piere nuku ai te whakahaeretanga me te whai huatanga o ngā whenua Māori, ā, i te mutunga iho, kāore he hua o te whakamahi i te whenua. Nāwai, ā, nā te pupuritanga ki ngā pānga ā-ture o te takitahi i whakawehea ai, i poroa ai, i hokona ai hoki ngā pānga ā-hapori, ā-iwi rānei.

- 2.143 Nā ēnei tukangā ā-taitara i hua ake ai ētahi taitara e pakupaku ana, e tahangoi ana, e papatoiake ana, i taea ai pea te aukati i te ara ā-ture, ā, i noho whakaraerae hoki kia whakawhitinga. Hei tauira, e rima ngā taitara i tukuna mō Te Ore Ore (e 967 ngā eka) i te tau 1868 me te tau 1869, tae atu ki Te Ore Ore Nama 3 (e 460 eka). Nā te mea i hokona tūmataitinga ngā pānga takitahi he rite tonu te whakawehenga o Te Ore Ore Nama 3, ā, nāwai ka kaha ake te poroa haeretia. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1900 e 48 eka noa iho i ngā ringaringa tonu o te Māori, ka mutu, i tēnei rā ko ōna wehenga iti ka tīmata i te 20 eka, ā, ka heke ki te 0.1 eka. He mea whakawehewehe te poraka o Akura Nama 1 (e 814 eka) ki ngā taitara 18 i muri i tētahi take whakawehewehe i neke atu i te whitu tau e whakawāngia ana i ngā Kōti i Whakaoriori, i Papaioea, me Ōtaki. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1900, ko tōna 490 eka i riro nā ngā hokotanga tūmataiti, ā, ka poroa te toenga ki ngā taitara e 40, i heke ki te kotahi eka noa iho te iti o ētahi.

- 2.144 Nā te whakatakitahitanga o ngā taitara me te nui o ngā whenua e whakawhitia ana i raro i ngā ture whenua Māori i puta ai ētahi hua tūkino i ngā hapori o Ngāti Kahungunu. Otirā, nā ngā Ture Whenua Māori i uaua ai ki a Ngāti Kahungunu te pupuri, te whakarite, te whakahaere hoki i ō rātou whenua me ngā rawa i raro i te whakatōpūtanga. I te whakatinanahanga o ngā ture whenua Māori ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i te tau 1866, i ngā ringaringa tonu o te iwi tōna 1,000,000 eka (tae atu hoki ki ngā rāhui) e puritia ana; tae rawa ake ki te tau 1900 nā te nui o te hoko a te Karauna, ā, nā te hoko ā-tūmataiti, kāore nei i rite ki te nui o te hoko a te Karauna, kua heke tēnei ki te 278,000 eka, otirā, ki tōna 10 ōrau o te katoa o te rohe.

**Ngā Mahi Hoko a te Karauna ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua**

- 2.145 He whenua rahi nō te Māori i waenga o Wairarapa me te taha whakarunga o Te Matau a Māui kāore nei i whai wāhi ki ngā hokotanga tōmua a te Karauna. E mōhiotia nei te rohe e Ngāti Kahungunu ko Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, i reira rā te ngahere nui o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, e mōhiotia nei e te Pākehā i tōna wā ko te "Seventy Mile Bush". I te tau 1857, ka whai te Karauna kia wātea te huarahi ki ngā mahi hoko i tēnei rohe. Ka tīmata te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Karauna ki te whakawhiti kōrero me tētahi atu rōpū mō ngā whenua i Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua engari ka kitea ake i hiahia kē ērā ki te whakatau i ngā hokotanga mō ētahi atu whenua i waho o te rohe i mua i te huri ki ngā take mō Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.

- 2.146 I te tau 1858 ka utu tōmua te Karauna i te £100 i Te Whanganui a Tara ki ngā rangatira e iwa o tērā atu rōpū mō ō rātou pānga ki te poraka o Ngawaapurua (i whakatau tatangia kei tua o te 100,000 eka te nui), ā, he utu atu anō i utua ai e ia ki tētahi rōpū tuarua. Nā konei i tū ai ngā pihi o ngā Māori i taua whenua e noho ana, ā, ka whakaaturia e rātou ki te Karauna tā rātou whakahē i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Ngawaapurua. I a Mahuru, i te tau 1859, ka hoki a Donald McLean ki te rohe ki te wāhi anō i ngā whakawhitinga kōrero ki reira, ā, i a Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1859, ka whakaritea me Ngāti Kahungunu ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Makuri me Ihuraua ki Akitio, i pā rā ki ngā eka e 72,000 i ngā pae maunga o Puketoi, i te taha uru o te poraka o Rangiwahakaoma. I whakaritea tētahi rāhui e 21 eka te nui mō tētahi tangata takitahi o Ngāti Kahungunu. Nō te taenga atu ki te upoko o te tekau tau 1860, kāore he kauneketanga atu anō i te hokotanga o te poraka o Ngawaapurua i kitea.
- 2.147 Ko Ngāti Pakapaka ētahi nō rātou te whenua, ā, e noho tonu ana ki te taha whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, ā, i te tau 1861 ka kuhu a Paora Rangiwahakaewa me ētahi atu rangatira o Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa i a rātou anō, ā, ka whakaūngia ō rātou mana mā te rīhi i ngā whenua i Mangatoro ki tētahi o ngā tauiwi whakatū kāinga tuatahi. I mua i te whakaritenga o te rīhi ka uiuitia te mana pupuri e tētahi komiti Māori, me te aha ka whakaūngia ngā mana o te hunga nā rātou i rīhi te whenua. He mea whakahaere te uiui e Hēnare Matua rāua ko Karaitiana Takamoana, i āhei ai tā rāua whakawā nā te mea he hononga ō rāua ki a Ngāti Pakapaka me Ngāti Mutuahi, he pānga hoki ō rātou ki Mangatoro. Ko tōna 13,000 eka i Mangatoro i rīhingia ki te tauiwi whakatū kāinga i runga i te utu rīhi o te £100 i ia tau.

Te Taenga o te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, i te tau 1867

- 2.148 I te 14 o ngā rā o Kohitātea, i te tau 1867, e rima ngā poraka i Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i haria ki te aroaro whakawā o te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Waipawa i runga i ngā tono a Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa, i noho rā ki aua whenua. Hui katoa ngā inenga o aua wāhi katoa, ka eke ki te 65,555 eka te nui o ngā poraka e rima (o Otawhao, o Oringi, o Waiaruhe, o Tahoraiti, o Kaitoki me Mangatoro) i te rohe o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, ka mutu, i te korenga o ngā kokoraho i tautohea, ka tukuna ia taitara ki ngā kaikokoraho tekau, he iti ake rānei i tērā tokomaha. I te 4 o ngā rā o Mahuru, i te tau 1868, ka whakatewhatewhahia te taitara o te poraka o Mangapuaka (e 906 eka) e te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Waipawa, ā, ka tukuna ki tētahi rangatira o Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa me ētahi atu tāngata e whā e kokoraho ana i te whenua i tōna taha.
- 2.149 Nā te here kia 10 ngā kaipupuri taitara i runga i ngā taitara a te Kōti Whenua Taketake i tēnei wā i kore ai ētahi o ngā kaipupuri taitara e whai wāhi atu ki ngā taitara. I te tau 1870, i whai ētahi i kore nei e whai wāhi ki te taitara mō Oringi Waiaruhe kia whakawāngia anō, engari kāore i whakaaetia, ā, nā konā i tohea ai e rāua ki tā rāua kōrero, "e tūwhitia ana mātou i taua whenua", ā, e rongō ana rātou i te "tino pōuri ki tō mātou whenua. Ko mātou te papa o tēnei mahi." I tuhi ngā kaipupuri taitara kāore nei i whai wāhi atu ko tēnei whakaraeretanga ki tō rātou nōhanga ki te whenua te hua o tōna

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rīhitanga. Ko tētahi āpiha o te Karauna, i mahi rā i runga i tōna anō mana motuhake, tētahi o te hunga nāna i rīhi te whenua.

Ngā Mahi a te Karauna, i ngā tau 1868-1870

- 2.150 I a Hōngongoi o te tau 1868, ka ngana anō te Karauna ki te hoko i ngā whenua i Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. I a Here-turi-kōkā, ka hui te Karauna ki Waipawa me tētahi tokomaha Māori nā rātou nei i whakaae kia hokona atu ētahi whenua i te taha whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, ā, nā konei i tīmata ai te rūritanga o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, engari kāore i oti. He mea tautoko te rūritanga e ērā e "āritarita ana ki te hoko", engari i whakahēngia e ētahi atu Māori. I kīia rā, ko te āta whakahē a Aperahama Rautahi, a tētahi rangatira o Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa, i te rūritanga, tētahi take i hīkina ai. Ka whakaritea kētia tētahi mahere huahua o te rohe o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua kāore anō i rūritia mai i ngā mahere o ngā whenua kua oti kē te tā mai i ngā rohe e pātata ana, ā, ka whakamahia tērā i ngā whakatewhatewhatanga a te Kōti Whenua Taketake i ngā taitara.
- 2.151 I a Paenga-whāwhā o te tau 1870, ka tīmata te utu tōmua a te Karauna ki ērā nāna nei i tautuhi he kaikokoraho matua rātou. He mea tuku ēnei utu tōmua i runga i te mahara he tono ka tāpaea ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake mō ngā utu o te rūri me te kōti, ā, i ētahi wā anō mō te kai me te wāhi noho. Tae rawa ake ki a Pipiri o te tau 1871, kua eke ki te £1,290 te nui o ngā utu tōmua i noho nama ki ngā hokotanga i marohitia ai, tae atu ki te £500 i utua ai ki te Kāwanatanga ā-Rohe ki Te Matau a Māui mō ngā rūritanga. He mea marohi ēnei utu tōmua hei wāhanga utu mō ngā pānga hei here i te hunga whiwhi i te utu ki te hoko whenua mehemea ka whakawhiwhia rātou ki te taitara. I te tau 1879, ka whakahau te Minita mō ngā Take Māori kia mutu tēnei mahi, i te wā tonu kua hokona te nuinga o ngā whenua o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.
- 2.152 Tae rawa ake ki a Paenga-whāwhā o te tau 1870, kua whakaritea ngā whakaaetanga o mua i te tuku taitara mō ngā hokotanga a te Karauna i ngā poraka nui e toru (i Te Ahu-a-Tūranga, i Māharahara, me Puketoi). I raro i ngā whakaaetanga, ka whakaae ngā kaiwaitohu Māori ki te tono ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake kia tukuna te taitara ki te whenua, ā, kia hokona atu hoki ki te Karauna. Ko te £50 te utu tōmua i utua ai mō ia poraka. Kāore ētahi o ngā kaiwaitohu i noho ki te whenua rā. Kāore ētahi o Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa i waitohu, ka mutu he "tino kaiwhakahē" rātou ko ētahi o ō rātou uri o Ngāti Kahungunu whānui i ngā hokotanga a te Karauna i marohitia ai.
- Te whakatewhatewhatanga o Te Taha Whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, i te tau 1870
- 2.153 I te tuaono o Mahuru, i te tau 1870, ka hui te Karauna me tētahi rōpū Māori nui ki Waipawa ki te matapaki i te whakatewhatewhatanga e kainamu ana a te Kōti Whenua Taketake mō te taitara ki ngā poraka o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, me te hokotanga a te Karauna i tētahi wāhanga nui o taua whenua. I tua atu i ngā āpiha o te Karauna, i taua hui hoki te Kaiwhakawā o te Kōti Whenua Taketake māna e whakawā ngā kokoraho whenua i ngā rā ka whai ake. I tae atu a Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi atu Māori o roto, o waho anō hoki o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ki te hui.
- 2.154 Ka haere tonu ngā matapaki i te hui ki Waipawa e pā ana ki ngā pānga tuku iho i Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ki te 7 o ngā rā o Mahuru, i te tau 1870, engari kāore i whakatauria,

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

me te aha, ka waiho ngā kokoraho e tautohea ana kia whakatauria ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake ka whakawā i te rā i muri mai. I te hui ka kitea ko Ngāti Rangiwakaewa rātou ko Ngāti Pakapaka, ko Ngāti Parakiore i tētahi taha, ā, e noho wehe ana i tērā taha i reira rā a Ngāti Mutuahi, kua pāhekoheko kē ki te hokotanga a te Karauna i te whenua, ka mutu, e tautokona ana rātou e tētahi o ngā rangatira whai mana nui nō Manawatū e noho whanaunga ana ki a rātou. Ka "nui te tautohetohe" i te hui, ā, e ai ki tētahi rangatira o Ngāti Pakapaka, ki a Ihaia Te Ngārara, e rua tekau tau i muri mai, nā te tautohetohe i te hui ka tū "tētahi whawhai nui i waho i te Kōti."

- 2.155 I te 8 o ngā rā o Mahuru, i te tau 1870, i te rā tuatahi o te whakawā a te Kōti Whenua Taketake, ka puta a Aperahama Rautahi ki te kōti hei kaitautoko i ērā o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa me tā rātou tohe i te kokoraho i Te Ahu-a-Tūranga, engari i te whakapātaritaritanga o ana taunaki ā-whakapapa e tētahi rangatira whai mana nui i tautoko kē rā i te kokoraho, ka tere tonu tana wehe i te kōti, me te aha, ka whakakorehia tāna i kī ai. Ko te kōrero a Ihaia Te Ngārara i muri mai: "I waho kē i te kōti ngā tautohetohe matua, kāore i kino ngā tautohetohe o roto. I te matakū kē hoki ngā tāngata ki te kōrero i te Kōti i aua rā," me tana kī ko ia hoki i "matakū i te Kōti i te tau 1870," i tana "kore i waia ki ngā whakahaere o te Kōti." Nō te wā, e rua tekau tau i muri mai, i pakari ake ai ētahi rangatira o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa, o Ngāti Pakapaka me Ngāti Parakiore ki te whakaatu taunakitanga mō ā rātou take ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake, ka kōrero rātou mō ō rātou hononga ki a Ngāti Kahungunu.
- 2.156 Moroiti ana ngā taunakitanga i tuhia ai mō ngā mana tuku iho, mō te nōhia rānei o te whenua i tēnei poraka, otirā, i ngā poraka katoa o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i whakatewhatewhahia ai. He mea whakaoti i roto i ngā rā e whā te whakatewhatewhatanga o ngā taitara mō ngā poraka 17 i reira te 290,000 eka, ā, i tukuna ia taitara ki ngā kaupupuri taitara 10, ki te tokoiti ake rānei, i kōwhiringia ake ai e ngā kaikokoraho angitu. I pāhūtia te take mō Puketoi 6, ā, ka oti te whakatewhatewhatanga o te taitara i te tau 1890.
- 2.157 I muri i te whakakorenga o tā rātou take, i whai wāhi atu ētahi tāngata takitahi torutoru nei o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa ki ngā poraka o Tāmaki (e 34,098 eka), o Piripiri (18,014 eka) me ngā poraka e rua o ngā poraka iti ake, me Tiratu (e 7,945 eka) me Otanga (e 5,033 eka). I kōrerotia i ngā taunakitanga te tokomaha atu o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa me ētahi atu anō he pānga ō rātou ki te whenua. I whakatauria ētahi herenga mō te whakawhiti whenua ki ngā poraka o Tāmaki me Piripiri nā te mea he poraka ēnei kāore i marohitia hei hokotanga mā te Karauna. I ētahi atu taitara mō ngā poraka o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ngā ingoa o ētahi tāngata takitahi o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa i whakawhiwhia rā ki aua taitara, tae atu ki te rangatira, ki a Hōri Herehere nāna anō ia i whakaahua hei "kaihoko-kore." I whai wāhi atu ki ētahi taitara iti ake ngā pānga o ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu, pēnei i a Tuatua (e 9,600 eka) me Rakaiatai (e 8,200 eka). He mea tuku te poraka o Wharawhara (e 2,180 eka) ki a Ngāti Parakiore me Ngāti Manuwhiri, ka mutu kāore i tohea.
- 2.158 Nā te āhua, nā te putanga hoki o ngā whakatewhatewhatanga o ngā taitara o Mahuru, i te tau 1870, i mautohe ai ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu. I a Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1870, ka tuhi a Paora Ropiha Takou ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua o te Kōti Whenua Taketake me tana kī i "tino whakahē" ia i te tikanga whakahaere o te kōti i ngā whakawā ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. I kōrero ia mō te whakahē a Ngāti Rangiwakaewa me Ngāti Parakiore i te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

marohitanga a te Karauna kia hokona e ia te maha o te whenua, ka mutu, kua āhua roa rātou e tautohe ana ki ērā e ū ana ki te whakaaro kia hokona.

- 2.159 I te tau 1871 ka tuhi a Hēnare Matua hei ringa tuhituhi mō "te katoa o te Rūnanga e kawea ana i ngā mahi o Tāmaki" ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua o te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki te whakatakoto amuamu pērā anō, ki te whai whakawākanga anō mō ngā poraka. I tuhi hoki tētahi tokorua tāne o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa, ko ō rāua nei pānga takitahi i whakaūngia i ētahi o ngā taitara o te tau 1870, ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua ki te whai whakawākanga anō. Kāore te kōti i whakaae ki te whakawā anō. Kāore hoki he kōti pīra i te pūnaha o te Kōti Whenua Taketake o taua wā e taea ai te tohe te whakatau.
- 2.160 I te tau 1871, he mea tāpae ki te Kaunihera Ture o te Pāremata ngā petihana e rua e tohe ana ki te tukanga whakatewhatewha taitara me te hokotanga a te Karauna i ngā whenua. Nā Te Otene Matua me ētahi tāngata e 73 tētahi o ngā petihana, ā, ko tētahi atu nā Paora Rangiwakaewa me ētahi atu tāngata e 70 o Ngāti Rangiwakaewa me ngā karanga hapū o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. I kōrero rātou mō tā Aperahama Rautahi kī atu ki te kōti i tana kāwai whakaheke i a Ngāti Rangiwakaewa, i tana noho me tana ahuahua i te whenua, i tā ōna tīpuna noho anō hoki i aua whenua i ngā whakatipuranga e iwa o mua i a ia, i te whakatewhatewhatanga taitara mō Te Ahu-a-Tūranga o te tau 1870. Otirā, i mūhore tana take i tōna whakapātāritaritanga e tētahi atu rangatira i kī rā ia e takune ana ia ki te hoko atu, me te aha, ka kī a Aperahama he mea "porowhiu" ia i te whenua. I whai te hunga tāpae petihana kia whakawāngia anō tā rātou take, engari auare ake.
- 2.161 Ka whai mai i ngā petihana ngā amuamu ki te Komihana Whakawhiti Whenua Māori ki Te Matau a Māui o te tau 1873 e pā ana ki ngā taitara me ngā hokotanga o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. He mea whakatū te Komihana hei whakatewhatewha i ngā mautohe e pā ana ki te hia taitara mai i te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Te Matau a Māui me te whakawhitihanga o aua taitara rā. Nā te taunakitanga a Hēnare Matua mō ngā amuamu mō Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i tuaruatia ai, i whakanuitia ai ngā āwangawanga i whakapuakina rā e ērā nā rātou i tuhituhi, i tāpae petihana hoki ki ēnei take i mua. Kāore i whakaaetia e te Komihana ana amuamu mō Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.

Te Hokotanga a te Karauna i te Taha Whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, i ngā tau 1871-1882

- 2.162 Nō tā te kōti tuku i ngā taitara i a Māhuru o te tau 1870, ka whai te Karauna ki te whakatutuki i ana hokotanga o ngā taitara mō te taha whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga. Ko Karaitiana Takamoana o Ngāti Kahungunu tētahi o ngā kaiarataki i ngā whakawhitinga kōrero mō te hokotanga, ā, nā ngā Māori e noho ana ki reira (he whanaunga hoki nōna) i whakauru tōna ingoa ki ngā taitara mō tana tohungatanga ki te whakawhiti kōrero me te Karauna. Ka whakamārari ngā whakawhitinga kōrero mō te wā nā te utu o te hokotanga. I tētahi hui i Waipukurau, i a Paenga-whāwhā o te tau 1871, ka whakaritea e Karaitiana (he mea pōti i a Hui-tanguru hei Mema mō ngā Māori o te Tairāwhiti) tētahi rongoa ki te whakamāraritanga, ā, ka whakaae rātou ko ētahi atu kaupuri taitara e 23 i whakawhiwhia rātou ki te £1,300 mai i ngā utu tōmua i utua mō ngā taitara. Kāore anō te utu hokotanga whakamutunga i tau i taua wā. I te 1 o ngā rā o Pipiri, i te tau 1871, ka waitohu a Karaitiana me ētahi atu kaupuri taitara 11 i tētahi whakaaetanga kia hokona ngā poraka 12 o te 17 mō te £16,000. I a Here-turi-kōkā o te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

tau 1871, ka kohi te Karauna i ngā waitohu o ngā kaipupuri taitara e 69 atu anō, ā, ka utua te £12,000 o te utu hokotanga. I takune ērā o Ngāti Kahungunu i whai wāhi atu ki te hokotanga kia takohangia ētahi o ā rātou whiwhinga moni mai i te hokotanga hei pūtea whakawhiwhi ki ngā kura Māori o Pākōwhai me Ōmāhu i Heretaunga. I tōna tikanga e 250,000 eka te nui i whakatau tatangia ka hokongia, engari i te rūritanga ka piki tēnei ki te 265,000 eka. E rima ngā rāhui, e tata ana ki te 20,000 eka te nui, kāore i whai wāhi atu.

- 2.163 Ka whakahē a Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa i te hokotanga o ngā whenua i whai pānga rā rātou. I a Hōngongoi o te tau 1871 ka amuamu a Ihakara Whaitiri rāua ko Nopera Kuikainga ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua o te Kōti Whenua Taketake mō te pikitanga o tā rāua tonu kia whakatakangia atu ō rāua pānga i ngā hokotanga, ā, kia tautuhia e te rūri. I a Here-turi-kōkā, ka tuhi anō a Nopera Kuikainga ki te amuamu mō te hokotanga, me tana kī ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua: "E raruraru ana ngā Māori e pā ana ki ō rātou whenua i ngā whenua katoa o Tāmaki." Ka tuhi hoki a Hēnare Matua mā te rūnanga e whakahaere nei i ngā taitara mō Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua me te kuene kia hīkina ngā mahi hoko, "nā te mea e tino raruraru ana a Tāmaki nā ngā whakaritenga mō tērā whenua." Hei whaiwhai i ēnei amuamu, ka tukuna e Hēnare Matua me Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa ngā petihana e rua i waitohungia ai e te tokomaha ki te Kaunihera Ture o te Pāremata e whakahē ana i te hokotanga. Ka haere tonu ngā mahi hoko.
- 2.164 I te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga hoko ā-pukapuka i a Here-turi-kōkā o te tau 1871, ka puritia tonutia te toenga o te £4,000 mai i te utu hokotanga kia rūritia rā anōtia ngā rāhui, ā, kia oti te hokotanga. I marohi te Karauna ki te whakamahi i tēnei toenga o te utu hei poapoa i te "hunga whakahē" i te hokotanga kia whakaae mai, ā, hei whakatenatena i ngā kaihoko atu kia akiaki i a rātou. E ai ki ngā kōrero ko "te iwi o Pōrangahau" ngā kaiwhakahē matua, he Ngāti Kahungunu rā hoki e whai pānga ana ki a Hēnare Matua, i whakahē i te hokotanga i mua. I a Hakihea o te tau 1873, ka ea i te Karauna te utu whakamutunga o te £4,000 ki ngā kaiwaitohu e 64. Ahakoa tonu, kāore te katoa o ngā kaipupuri taitara i waitohu i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka. Waihoki, he mea whakaū e te Karauna ngā pānga o ngā rangatira e rua o Ngāti Kahungunu, kāore nei i whai wāhi ki te taitara, i tana whakaae ki te utu i a rāua ki te £500 mō ō rāua pānga.
- 2.165 Ko ngā taitara e rima i reira rā ngā eka e 65,555 i tukuna ai ki a Ngāti Rangiwahakaewa i te tau 1867, kāore i whakaurua ki te hokotanga o te tau 1871. O ngā taitara katoa i whakawāngia ai i te tau 1870, ko ngā poraka o Tāmaki, o Piripiri, o Tiratu, o Tīpapakuku, o Otanga, o Wharawhara, e 69,827 nei ngā eka, i ngā ringaringa tonu o ngā Māori o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.
- 2.166 Kāore te katoa o ngā kaipupuri taitara i waitohu i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1871, ka mutu, nō te tau 1882 rawa kātahi anō ngā waitohu katoa ka mau. Mō ngā pānga o ērā kāore nei i whakaae ki te hoko, ka riro mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake e kotikoti, ka whakatakangia atu ai i ngā poraka i hokona ai. I te tau 1882, ka tāpae a Hori Ropiha me ētahi atu i tā rātou petihana ki te Pāremata mō tō rātou kore i whakaae ki te hoko i ō rātou pānga ki Rakaiatai me Te Ohu, ā, ka amuamu rātou mō ngā poro rākau e mahia ana i runga i ō rātou whenua me te korenga o tā rātou whakamana atu. Ka tonu te Karauna ki a Hēnare Matua me tētahi atu rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu kia akiaki i ērā atu kaipupuri taitara ki te hoko, engari kāore rāua i whakaae ki te āwhina i te whakaotinga o ngā hokotanga. I te tau 1882, ko ngā pānga o Hori Ropiha me ō ētahi atu

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

kaipupuri taitara e toru kāore anō i hoko i ō rātou pānga, i whakawehea e te Kōti Whenua Taketake kia kīia ai ko Manawatū 7A, e 3,000 eka tōna nui, ka mutu, i riro ki te Karauna te toenga o ngā eka e 4,350.

2.167 I te tau 1881, ka whai te Karauna i te tautoko a te rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu, a Hēnare Matua kia whakapakepake i a Maata Te Opekahu, ko ia nei tētahi o ngā kaipupuri taitara o tētahi o ngā pānga e rua o Te Ohu me Umutaoroa kāore anō i hokona atu, kia hokona atu e ia. Kāore a Hēnare Matua i whakaae ki te akiaki i a ia ki te hoko atu i tōna pānga, engari i te tau 1882, ka whakaae te kaipupuri taitara ki te hoko atu i tōna pānga mō te £400, ā, nā konā ka kuene te tama, a Hori Herehere i tana whaea kia kaua e waitohu i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka. Ka whakaohiti te Karauna i a ia ki te kōrero ki te kore te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e whakaotingia, ka tono ia ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake māna hei kotikoti tōna pānga, ā, i reira ka whāia kia whiua ia ki te utu o te £130 kua noho kē hei nama tōmua mō tōna pānga, ā, kua utua ki tētahi atu kaipupuri taitara, ka āpitihiā atu te utu whakaranea, ngā nama mō te haereere me ētahi atu take i tonoa rā e te kaimahi hoko a te Karauna. I te tau 1882, ka riro ngā pānga kāore anō i hokona e toe ana i Te Ohu me Umutaoroa kia oti ai ērā mahi hoko a te Karauna.

Te whakatewhatewhatanga o te Taha Whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, i te tau 1871

2.168 I te tau 1870, ka kaha ake anō te rere o ngā mahi hoko whenua a te Karauna nā tētahi kaupapa here hou mō te whakawhanake i te ōhanga. I whai te Karauna kia riro i a ia ētahi whenua rahi mō ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga hou, ā, ki te whakamahi i ngā moni hua mai i te hokotanga o ngā whenua ki ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga hei utu i ngā mahi tūmatanui kaitā, hei whakatairanga hoki i te hekenga mai o te manene.

2.169 I te tau 1870, i tētahi hui i Waipawa i te pito whakarunga o Te Matau a Māui e pā nei ki Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, ka whakaū te Karauna i te kōrero ki te Māori me mau ētahi papa kāinga e rawaka ana e whai painga ai rātou mai i te whakatūnga o ngā kāinga me te whanaketanga o tō rātou rohe i raro i te whakamarumarutanga a te Karauna. Nā tētahi āpiha hoko o te Karauna i mea ki a rātou: "Kia kaha tātou ki te mahi hei whakapai ake i tō tātou kāinga, kia eke ai hoki tātou ki ngā taumata o te Pākehā... tukuna mai ētahi o ō koutou wāhi whenua ki a au, ka puritia ai ētahi mō koutou ko ā koutou tamariki." Ahakoa tēnei, ka whānui tonu te mahi hoko a te Karauna ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i te roanga ake o te rautau tekau mā iwa.

2.170 I te tau 1870, ka tīmata ngā āpiha matua o te Karauna ki te matapaki i te hokotanga o ngā whenua o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga i kore ai te Māori e whakaae kia whakawāngia i ngā whakawākanga a te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Waipawa, nā te tamōtanga o ētahi "kaikokoraho matua e noho pātata ana ki Wairarapa." I te māharahara te Kaiwhakahaere ā-Rohe ki Te Matau a Māui ka whakaupatia te hoko whenua i te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga e ngā kaikokoraho nō Wairarapa, he pānga hoki ō rātou i te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, i tana kōrero ka "whakatutū puehu pea" rātou. Otirā, tae rawa ake ki a Mahuru o te tau 1870, kua takoto tētahi tono i ērā nā rātou i arataki ngā kokoraho ki te taha whakateraki o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga i whakawāngia ai e te Kōti Whenua Taketake i Wairarapa kia whakatewhatewhangia ngā whenua o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.171 E whakahaeretia ai te hokotanga, ka tautoko te Karauna i tā ngā kaitono whakarite i ngā mahere huahua me te whakawehenga o te whenua mō te whakatewhatewhatanga me te hokotanga o te taitara. I a Hōngongoi, ka mea te Kaiwhakahaere ā-Rohe ki Te Matau a Māui i te hiahia ērā i tautuhia ai hei "kaipupuri taitara matua" o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga ki te hoko i runga i ngā "whakaritenga e wanea ana".
- 2.172 I te 31 o ngā rā o Here-turi-kōkā, i Whakaoriori, ka wātea te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki te whakawā i ngā poraka o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga. Heoi anō, kāore he kaikoraho i tae ake, me te aha, ka hiki te Kōti. Nā te tonu a te Karauna ka hiki te whakawāngia o ngā poraka o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga ki te 4 o ngā rā o Mahuru i te tuatahi, ā, ka hīkina anō mō te 6 o ngā rā o Mahuru. Ka tuhi te Kaiwhakawā ki te Minita mō ngā Take Māori me tana whakaohiti e kī ana "e ara ana tētahi rōpū ki te unu kokoraho i tēnei Kōti." I kite hoki tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i tana kīngā, i te rohe kua whai pakiaka haere tētahi "kaupapa hōhonu... hei whakapiri ake i te Māori kia kotahi ai rātou i roto i ngā mahi tohe ki te autanga mai a ngā Pākehā".
- 2.173 I te 6 o ngā rā o Mahuru, ka kī te Kōti ki ngā Māori i reira mēnā he kokoraho a wai rā o reira ki te whenua e pātata ana ki Whakaoriori e pīrangi nei rātou kia whakawāngia, "tēnā nau mai, ka whakatewhatewhangia ai, māna, ki te hiahia rātou ki te unu i aua kokoraho, e wātea ana rātou ki te pērā." He kokoraho i unuhia mai i tērā wā. Nō te rā i muri mai, i te wā ka tīmata te Kōti ki te whakawā i ngā kokoraho ki te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, nā "ngā Māori o Wairarapa" i tonu kia unuhia ngā kokoraho katoa i pānuitia ai. Ka urupare te Kōti me tana kī ka "whakawāngia ngā kokoraho mēnā koirā te hiahia o ngā kaitono". Ka āpiti atu hoki te Kōti mēnā he pānga ō ngā Māori o Wairarapa ki aua whenua, "e wātea ana te huarahi kia kōrerotia ā rātou kokoraho, manohi anō, kei noho rātou ka kī ā muri i te whakatau a te Kōti kāore ō rātou wāhi ki te whakatewhatewhatanga."
- 2.174 Kāore ngā kaikoraho i ngā taitara mō te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga i unu i ā rātou kokoraho, me te aha, ka whakawāngia e te Kōti ā rātou kokoraho ki ngā poraka 11 i reira ngā whenua e tapeke ana ki te 187,000 eka. Ko Mangahao 1 (e 23,000 eka) te poraka tuatahi i whakawāngia ai. I muri i tā ngā kaitono whakatakoto i ā rātou kokoraho ki te Kōti, ka whakahē tētahi "tāne nō Wairarapa" i te kokoraho me ngā whakahaere me tana kī, ko ngā kaitono "kua whakawhiti mai ki konei, ā, kāore i paku whakaaro mai ki a au. He pānga tōku ki tēnei whenua. Kāore au i te pīrangi kia tuhia taku ingoa." Tokorua atu anō i tū ki te kī atu "kāore e tukuna" e rāua ō rāua whenua ki te Kōti, engari kāore rāua i whakaae kia tuhia ō rāua ingoa. Ka tukuna e te Kōti te taitara ki ngā tāngata takitahi 10, ka mea atu ai "mō ērā tāngata i puta ake ki te whakahē me te kore i homai i ō rātou ingoa, kāore rātou e whai wāhi mai ki ngā whakatau" a te kōti.
- 2.175 I te rā i muri mai, ka whakatewhatewhahia te taitara mō Mangahao 2 (e 8,000 eka). Ka mea tētahi tāne ki te Kōti kāore ia i pīrangi kia tū te whakawākanga. Kāore te urupare a te Kōti i tuhia. I tēnei whakawākanga ka whai te rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu, a Ngatuere Tāwhirimātea Tāwhao, ki te whakatuwhera anō i te take mō Mangahao 1, me tana kī ake kāore ia i mōhio i te wā o te whakawākanga i roto rā ngā whenua i whai pānga ai ia. Ko ngā mahere huahua noa iho o ngā whenua e kokorahotia ana i wātea. I kokoraho a Wī Waka rāua ko Irihāpeti Whakamaiuru i ētahi whenua i roto o Mangahao 1 engari kāore ēnei kokoraho i whakawāngia e te Kōti nā te mea kua tau kē te take i te rā



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

o mua. Pēnei i Mangahao 1, ka tuhi te Kōti i ngā tohe ki te kokoraho i ngā whakawākanga poto mō ērā atu poraka i te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga.

- 2.176 I te poraka o Manawatū-Wairarapa 2 (e 36,000 eka), ka whakahē a Karaitiana Te Korou i ngā kaikokoraho, i tana kī nō rātou tonu ko ētahi atu ngā pānga ki te whenua. Ahakoa i whakakorehia e te Kōti tana tohe ki te kokoraho, i whakaurua a Karaitiana Te Korou me ētahi atu nāna nei i tautoko ki te taitara mō te poraka e 6,000 eka te nui o Manawatū-Wairarapa 2A (ko Pukahu). He mea whakawehe te poraka o Ngatapu e pātata ana (11,000 eka) e mōhiotia ai ngā pānga o Ngāti Hāmua ki te 4,000 eka o Ngatapu 2 i te taha whakaterāwhiti tonu o Pukaha. Me whakawehe rawa hoki nā te mea he "takitini" ngā ingoa o ngā kaipupuri taitara i hoatu ai ki te Kōti, ā, nāna i tono kia whakaheke ki te 10, ki te tokoiti ake rānei, kei "waiho te whenua hei kokoraho ā-iwi." I te tau 1875, nā tētahi rangatira i whai wāhi atu te kōrero e kī ana nō Ngāti Kahungunu me tētahi atu iwi hoki ngā poraka o Ngatapu.
- 2.177 I a Whiringa-ā-nuku, i te tau 1871, ka kī a Hēnare Matua me ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te Karauna e whai ana rātou kia whakawāngia anō ngā taitara o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga, ā, ka tono rātou kia tae rā anō ki tērā wā me hiki ngā mahi hoko a te Karauna i te whenua. I tāpae petihana hoki rātou ki te Whare o ngā Māngai me te Kaunihera Ture kia whakawāngia anō ngā taitara. Kāore te Karauna i hiki i ngā mahi hoko i te rohe.
- 2.178 I tāpaea e te rangatira o Ngāti Hāmua, e Nireaha Tāmaki, tētahi atu petihana e pā ana ki ngā poraka i whakawāngia ai i te tau 1871. I tono ia i tētahi whakawākanga anō, me tana kī i mau ia i ngā waipuke, me te aha, kāore ia i tae ki te kōti kia oti rā anō ngā take. I whakahē ia i ngā kaitono i angitu ai, i "ētahi hoki o Ngāti Kahungunu" i whakaurua ki ngā taitara, i kīia rā e ia he "tauhou" ki te whenua. I ngā rā e hia nei i muri i te hokotanga o te whenua, ka uiuitia te petihana e tētahi komiti o te Pāremata.
- 2.179 Ka tuhi te Kaiwhakawā nāna nei i whakawā ngā kokoraho i ngā poraka o te taha whakatetonga o Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga ki te komiti o te Pāremata i a Whiringa-ā-rangi o te tau 1871, ka mea "he autai tonu te tokomaha o ngā Māori nō Wairarapa katoa me ētahi atu wāhi i tae mai" i mua rā i a rātou "ngā huarahi katoa" hei whakatakoto mā rātou i ā rātou kokoraho. I kī hoki ia:

I waihangaia tētahi Komiti ko tāna he whakahōtaetae i ngā mahi a te Kōti, ka mutu, e hia nei ngā mautohe i ara ake i taua wā, engari i pikitia. Nā te mea kotahi noa iho taku taenga atu ki Wairarapa i mua, ā, he iti taku mōhio ki taua rohe me ngā Māori, tērā pea e hē ana tāku ki ngā Māori o Wairarapa. Heoi anō, kāore au i te whakaae kia whai whakawākanga anō ēnei tāngata i te korenga hoki o tā rātou whakaae ki te Kōti i manawanui atu rā ki ō rātou hiahia i ia take.

Kāore he whakawākanga atu anō i whakaaetia.

- 2.180 Nō muri tata mai i te mutunga o te whakatewhatewha taitara o te tau 1871 ki Whakaoriori, ka tae atu te tokomaha o ērā i whakawhiwhia ki te taitara ki Te Whanganui a Tara ki te whakaoti i ngā whakawhitinga kōrero mō te hokotanga. I te 5 o ngā rā o Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1871, i whakaae rātou ki te hoko i te 10 o ngā poraka 11 i reira rā te 125,000 eka mō te £10,000. He mea waiho i te hokotanga ngā rāhui e waru i reira

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rā te 4,369 eka. I waitohungia tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i te 10 o ngā rā o Whiringa-ā-nuku o te tau 1871.

2.181 Ko ngā poraka o Wairarapa-Manawatū 2A me Ngatapu 2 i roto i ngā poraka i hokona ai. I ngā rāhui e waru tētahi rāhui e 500 eka tōna nui i te poraka o Ngatapu 2. I a Whiringa-ā-rangi o te tau 1872, ka hokona tēnei rāhui e te Karauna mō te £60. Mai i te tau 1871 ki te tau 1882 e 390,000 eka ngā whenua o Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i riro ki te Karauna mō te £28,000, arā, ko tōna kotahi herengi, e rima kapa ki ia eka. Inā kē te iti o tēnei i tā ngā kaupupuri taitara i whai ai mō te whenua i hokona ai e te Karauna ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga, ka mutu, ko te whānuitanga o tā rātou i utu ai ka tīmata i te 6 tae atu ki te 25 te whakareanga o ngā utu i utua ai ki te Māori.

**Te Hokotanga a te Karauna ki Wairarapa, i ngā tau 1873-1900**

2.182 I Wairarapa, i te wāhi i whakawhitingia ai te rua hautoru o ngā whenua e te Karauna i mua i te tau 1865, ka hoko tonu te Karauna i ngā whenua Māori i muri i te whakatūnga o te Kōti Whenua Taketake. I te tau 1866 ki te tau 1900 ka riro i te Karauna tōna 673,000 eka o ngā whenua Māori i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.

2.183 I te tau 1872, ka tīmata tā te Karauna whakawhiti kōrero mō te hokonga o te poraka o Tararua, koia nei te poraka nui katoa i Wairarapa i whakawāngia rā e te Kōti Whenua Taketake. He ukauka, he putunga kai hoki ngā utu tōmua a te Karauna ki ētahi kaikokoraho, tae atu ki ērā o waho o Wairarapa. Kāore anō te taitara ki te poraka o Tararua kia whakatauria. I a Whiringa-ā-rangi o te tau 1873, ka whakatauria e te Karauna me Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi atu iwi tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i mua i te whakataunga o te taitara ki te poraka. E whakatau tatangia ana i reira te 103,000 eka, i whakaae rā te Karauna ki te utu i te £2,792, i tua atu i ngā utu tōmua o mua i te whakataunga o te taitara, arā, e ono kapa ki ia eka. Ko te wāhi i rūritia ai i te mutunga iho i eke ki te 114,500 eka. Ko te utu o te rūritanga o te whenua, ko te £1,431. He mea whakatau te taitara e te Kōti Whenua Taketake i te tau 1881, i reira ka oti te hokotanga.

2.184 I te tau 1873, he mea waiho ki waho i te poraka o Tararua ko ngā rāhui e rua, 1000 eka te nui o tēnā, o tēnā, ko Mangatarera-o-Te-Whakatūrākau me Hāpuakōrari, engari kāore i rāhuitia. I te tau 1879, e rua ngā wā ka tonu te Kairūri Matua ki te Tari Hoko Whenua kia tohua ngā paenga o ngā rāhui i te wā e rūritia ana a Tararua, me tana whakatau "Ka māmā noa atu ngā raruraru me te utu mēnā ka hokona ēnei rāhui e te kāwanatanga." Heoi anō, i mua i te āta tautuhinga o te rāhui o Mangatarera-o-Te-Whakatūrākau, ā, i mua hoki i te whakawākanga o te taitara ki Tararua, ka hoko pokerehū te Karauna i te rāhui ki ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga mō te £500. Kāore te Karauna i whakamōhio i ngā kaupupuri taitara Māori ki tēnei hapa engari i whai kia hokona te rāhui mai i a rātou mō te £200 i te wā e whakatewhatewhangia ana te taitara i te tau 1881. I whakaae ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te utu, kāore e kore i runga i te whāinga kia tere, kia māmā te whakataunga a te Kōti ki tōna taumata e taea ai.

2.185 I te wā o te whakatewhatewha Taitara o te tau 1881, ka whakamārama te Kōti ka tukuna te rāhui whakamutunga, a Hāpuakōrari, ki ngā rangatira e toru e tū ana hei māngai mō ngā momo rōpū ā-iwi i whai wāhi rā ki te taitara o Tararua. I te tau 1882 me te tau 1884 ka uiui ngā āpiha rūri e pā ana ki te rūritanga o Hāpuakōrari, engari i kī hoki rātou "ka māmā noa atu ngā raruraru me te utu" mēnā i hokona kētia e te Karauna. Kāore ngā

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

āpiha o te Karauna i mōhio ki te wāhi i marohitia ai hei rāhui. I te tau 1886 ka whai te Karauna ki te hoko i ngā pānga Māori ki Hāpuakōrari mā te utu tōmua i te £15 ki tētahi piki tūranga nā tētahi o te tokotoru i marohitia ai hei kaitiaki mō te rāhui. Heoi anō, kāore tēnei hokotanga i koke. I te tau 1952, ka whakamārama te Minita mō ngā Take Māori ki tētahi o ngā uri a tētahi o ērā i marohitia ai hei kaitiaki, "i te āhua nei e herea ana te Karauna ki te whakahoki i te 1,000 eka o te Poraka o Tararua". Heoi anō, ka haere tonu tana kōrero "ko te painga atu pea" mēnā i hoko ngā kaupupuri taitara i ō rātou pānga ki Hāpuakōrari ki te Karauna, nā te mea, kāore e kore, kua tino moroiti noa iho pea te utu i taua wā. Kāore anō te Karauna kia rūri i te poraka o Hāpuakōrari, ā, kāore anō te taitara kia tukuna.

- 2.186 I ētahi wā, ko te whāinga kē o ētahi atu hokotanga a te Karauna i Wairarapa i muri i te tau 1865, ko te whakatau i ngā raruraru i hua mai i ngā hokotanga o mua. I roto i ēnei, ko te rirohanga, i te tau 1881, o ngā eka e 70 o te poraka o Rangitūmau, o te wāhi iti kāore nei i whai wāhi atu ki ngā hokotanga o te tekau tau 1850, me te tekau tau 1860. I waenga i te tau 1872 me te tau 1874, i riro i te Kāwanatanga ā-Rohe, nā te Karauna nei hoki i whakamana ki te hoko whenua mō tētahi wā poto, ngā poraka e whā e marara ana, kua neke atu i te 5,000 eka tōna nui (a Whangaehu 2, a Kuramahinono, a Arikirau me Maungaraki). Kua tukuna e te Karauna ngā utu tōmua mō ēnei whenua mai i te tekau tau 1860, ā, mō Arikirau, ka hoki pea ki te 1856 rā anō, i mua i te whakataunga o te taitara. He utu tōmua anō i tukuna mō ēnei poraka i te tau 1872, ko tētahi rā hei utu mō ētahi o ngā nama e mau ai te taitara. I te tau 1892, ka whakawhitia atu te rāhui kotahi, a Katotāne (178 eka) i puta rā i ēnei poraka.
- 2.187 I te tau 1896, i te arotakenga a te Karauna i te pānga o ana hokotanga i te rohe ki ngā Māori, ka mea te Tari Hoko Whenua Māori "i amuamu ngā Māori ki te Pirīmia i tērā atu rā me tā rātou kē i te waiho mātou i a rātou kia noho whenua-kore, ā, nāna i oati ka whakahaeretia tētahi uiui āmiki i te take." I whakaae hoki ia nā te tautuku i ngā ākinga a ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga kia hoko whenua tonu, "e mōhio tonu ana au kua rere ki tua o te pae e tika ana." Kāore he uiuitanga mō te whenua-koretanga o te Māori i te rohe i whakahaeretia. Heoi anō, i te tau 1898, ka mea te Pirīmia, a Seddon, ki ngā Māori i Pāpāwai mēnā ka whakamanangia ngā tono ā-ture, ka mutu te hokotanga o ngā whenua Māori, ā, ka kōrero ia mō ngā mahi a te Karauna hei āwhina i ngā Māori e noho whenua-kore ana i ētahi atu rohe. Nā konā te tokomaha o ngā rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu i tuhi ai ki te Pirīmia me te tautapa i ngā mema o tētahi poari i marohitia ai i runga i te tūmanako ka noho ko ērā hei "Poari Tohutohu mō te pupuri anō ki te whenua me te rapu i ngā Māori e noho whenua-kore ana." Kāore tētahi poari pēnei i whakatūria engari, i te tau 1899, ka tono tētahi rangatira o te rohe ki te hoko i ētahi whenua o te Karauna, ā, ka kīia ia, "kāore e taea te aha kia huritao rā anō te Kāwanatanga mēnā me noho rawa te whenua mō ngā Māori kāore nei ō rātou whenua." I reira, nā Hoani Paraone Tūnuiarangi i tuku ngā tono i whiwhi rā ia i ngā uri o Ngāti Kahungunu kāore nei ō rātou whenua e kimi tautoko ana ki te Pirīmia, ā, ka mea hoki ia "kua kite mātou kāore ō rātou nei whenua, ā, kei te tino rawa kore rātou. Kāore he whenua i whakaritea mō ngā Māori e noho whenua-kore ana i Wairarapa.

**Te Hoko Tūmataiti i te Whenua i Wairarapa i ngā tau 1865-1900**

- 2.188 Nā te whakakorenga o te mana hoko i te tuatahi o te Karauna i raro i te ture whenua Māori i āhei ai te hoko tūmataiti o ngā whenua Māori i ngā tāngata takitahi Māori e pupuri

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

whenua ana, e ai rā hoki ki te whakatau a te Kōti Whenua Taketake. Nā te ture i āhei ai tā te Kōti Whenua Taketake tuku taitara me ōna momo herenga i te whakawhitinga me te rīhitanga, kia kua ai te Māori e noho-whenua kore, engari kāore i marohitia ka kore rānei e taea ēnei herenga te whakakore, ka pūmau rānei. I Wairarapa, he mea here ngā taitara neke atu i te 190 i tukuna ai e te Kōti Whenua Taketake. Heoi anō, he maha ngā wā, nā tērā, i whai ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te wete i ngā here e āhei ai te whakawhiti whenua. Me uaua ka whakahēngia te tono kia wetekina ngā here e te Karauna, e te Kōti Whenua Taketake rānei mai i te tau 1888. I Wairarapa, he maha ake ngā hokotanga tūmataiti i ngā hokotanga a te Karauna, engari i te nuinga o te wā, he iti ake ngā poraka nā te mea kua hokona kētia e te Karauna te nuinga o ngā whenua o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua.

- 2.189 I roto i ngā ture whakahaere i ngā hokotanga tūmataiti ngā herenga kia whai tohu whakamana i te Komihana Tiakitanga e whakaū ana i mōhio ngā kaihoko Māori ki ngā whakaritenga o te hoko, kua utua ki te utu i oatingia ai, ā, kāore ngā mea e rāhuitia ana pēnei i te waipiro, i te rākau riri rānei i tukuna hei utu.
- 2.190 I tīmata ētahi hokotanga tūmataiti hei rīhi ki ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga. Pēnei i te ōhanga rīhi whenua o mua, he momo whakawhiti whenua te rīhi i paingia ake e te tokomaha o Ngāti Kahungunu nā te mea nā reira i whiwhi moni ai rātou engari kāore i mate ki te hoko atu i te whenua. I whai wāhi atu ki te hia hokotanga tūmataiti te taurewa tōmua i whāia rā e te hunga rīhi atu i te whenua me te hunga e marohi ana ki te hoko i te whenua hei nama ki ngā pānga o ngā kaupupuri taitara takitahi kia poapoatia rā anōtia rātou ki te hoko atu i te whenua. Nā te mea nā te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1865 i noho kaupupuri taitara mārika ai ngā tāngata nō rātou ngā taitara, ka noho whakaraerae ngā whenua Māori hei kohi utu mō ngā nama a te tangata takitahi. Hei whakatika i tēnei, ka whai te Karauna ki te whakamana i te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1873. Nā te wehenga 88 i whakamarumarutia ai ngā pānga ki ngā whenua Māori i ngā whakatau a te Kōti, kua kore nei hoki i āhei hei āki i te hokonga o te whenua hei kohi utu mō te nama. Heoi anō, kāore tēnei i aukati i te hokotanga i ahu mai i ngā mōkete, i ngā utu tōmua, i ngā nama here, hei karo rānei i te kaihautanga.
- 2.191 He utu kē i puta mai i te rīhi tūmataiti, i te hoko whenua tūmataiti rānei i ērā i puta mai i te rirohanga o te taitara, i te hokotanga atu rānei ki te Karauna. Ko te nama ā-whenua hei pūkau mā te kaihoko atu, mā te kairīhi atu rānei i te whenua, ko te tekau ōrau mai i te utu hoko, ko te tau tuatahi rānei o te rīhi, ko te utu whakawhiti rānei i oatingia ai. Neke atu te utu nei i te 20 o ngā utu mō ngā whenua ehara i te Māori. Ka kī tētahi tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga o te rohe nā te whakatōpūngia o te utu mai i te whai taitara i te Karauna me te nama ā-whenua hei pūkau mā ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga i tino heke ai te utu whakamutunga i tutuki ai i ngā kaihoko Māori; inā hoki, "nā ngā nama pēnei, e 50 ōrau te hekenga rikiriki o te utu o ngā whenua Māori."
- 2.192 I waenga i te tau 1866 me te tau 1900, ko tōna 79,000 eka o ngā whenua o Wairarapa i hokona tūmataitingia. Ka hia tau ngā kaihoko ā-tūmataiti i kore ai e uru ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua nā ngā mahi hoko a te Karauna. I te tekau tau 1890, ka whai mai ko te maha o ngā hokotanga tūmataiti i ngā pānga takitahi ki ērā taitara kāore anō kia tino riro atu ki te Karauna. I roto i te wā poto tae noa ki te tau 1900, i tōna 69,000 eka te nui o ngā whenua i riro nā ngā hokotanga tūmataiti. Tae rawa ake ki te paunga o te rautau tekau

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

mā iwa, kua hokona atu ko tōna haurua o ngā taitara i whai herenga mai i te tau 1865 ki te tau 1900.

**Ngā Urupare ā-Tōrangapū a Ngāti Kahungunu: Te Whakahētanga Hoko Whenua me te Kotahitanga**

- 2.193 I muri tata mai i te whakamanatanga o ngā Ture Whenua Māori, ka kitea ngā utu me ngā pānga mai i te whakahaeretanga o aua ture ki a Ngāti Kahungunu me ō rātou whenua. Ka hia tekau tau a Ngāti Kahungunu - he nui ngā wā ka piri rātou me ētahi atu iwi - e mautohe ana, e kōkiri take ana kia tino panonitia ai ngā ture whakahaere i ō rātou whenua. Ko te mea nui katoa ki a rātou, ko te whai wāhi nui ake a te Māori ki te whakataunga me te whakahaerenga o ngā taitara whenua.
- 2.194 I te tau 1867, ka tukuna e Ngāti Kahungunu tā rātou petihana tuatahi mō ngā ture whenua Māori. Ka whai mai i tēnei, i te tau 1868, ngā amuamu e kī nei he "uaua rawa" ngā ture o te Kōti Whenua Taketake, nō reira kāore ā rātou take i eke "ki te taumata i hiahiatia ai." Waihoki, i whakapono rātou "kāore i te pērā rawa te kaha o te mana o ngā āhuatanga Māori i roto i ngā whakaritenga a te Kōti ina kāore i riro nā te hunga whakawā i whakatau." I taua tau, i whai a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te kaiwaenga i ngā whakawākanga a te Kōti Whenua Taketake mā te whai kia unuhia rānei, kia hīkina rānei ngā kokoraho, engari i tukuna kia haere tonu te whakawākanga o ngā take e rua i whai wāhi rā tētahi hunga whakawā Māori. I whāia te ara o te papare i te kōti i te tau 1871, ki Kuratawhiti me Whakaoriori. He mea hiki ngā take ki Kuratawhiti nā runga i te matapae ka whakahoutia ngā Ture Whenua Māori. I unuhia hoki e rātou ā rātou kokoraho i te Kōti ki Whakaoriori, engari i noho tonu ētahi atu kaitono, me te aha, ka whakawāngia ngā take, ā, ka tukuna ngā taitara.
- 2.195 Ka waihangā tētahi komiti ā-iwi o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te rohe i Wairarapa i te tau 1872 hei whakatau i ngā whakaritenga mō ngā taitara i waho mai i te whiriwhiringa a te kōti. I reira, ka whai wāhi atu ēnei whakaritenga ki te whakatau a te Kōti. I unuhia te nuinga o ngā take i te Kōti. Ko ngā take i whakaritea ai e te komiti i waho i te Kōti, me tētahi take o mua i whakawāngia ai e tētahi hunga whakawā Māori, kāore i unuhia. I te tau 1872, ka tāpaea e Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi atu iwi tā rātou petihana ki te Pāremata kia whakakorengia te kōti, ā, ka whāia kia riro mā ngā komiti ā-rohe ngā taitara ki te whenua e whakatau.
- 2.196 I te tau 1873, ka piri a Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi atu iwi ki te tāpae i tētahi petihana e whakamārama ana, otirā ki ō rātou nā whakaaro, i ngā hapa me ngā utu o ngā ture whenua Māori, i te āhua o te whakatinanatanga o aua ture i te Kōti Whenua Taketake, i te āhua hoki o te whakahaeretanga me te whakaritenga o ngā hokotanga whenua i whai mai i muri. I mautohe rātou ki "ngā pōuri me ngā kino katoa kua pā ki a rātou nā ngā mahi a tō Kōti Whenua Taketake, a ō rōia me ngā kaiwhakawhiti reo," me "ngā mahi kino o te kaihoru whenua mā te tuku nama, mā te inu me ngā mōkete – o te haere putuputu atu ki ia tangata kei te taitara, tē kōrero kē ai ki te katoa i te wā kotahi – o te waiho i a mātou ki ngā ringaringa o ngā rōia me ngā kaiwhakawhiti reo o ngā kaihoko Pākehā...". Hei tā rātou, "ka pai kē atu mēnā ka whakamutua katoatia ngā mahi a te Kōti [Whenua] ki te kore ngā ture e whakapaingia ake i ērā o te wā nei."

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.197 I te tau 1873, ka hono atu a Ngāti Kahungunu me ngā iwi maha ki te Kaupapa o te Whakahētanga o te Hoko Whenua i Te Matau a Māui, i whai rā i aua whakahoutanga i ngā ture whenua Māori, i whai rā hoki kia nui ake ngā māngai Māori i te Pāremata, ā, kia nui ake hoki te whai wāhitanga atu ki te hautūtanga. I whai hoki ki te whakapātaritari i ngā mahi hoko a te Karauna me ngā hokotanga tūmataiti o mua i roto i te kōti, nā tēnei rautaki hoki i tapaina ai te kaupapa ki tōna ingoa Pākehā. Mai i te tau 1873 ki te tau 1878 ka karangatia e te Kaupapa o te Whakahētanga o te Hoko Whenua tētahi hui nui ki Te Matau a Māui ki te whakarau kakai i ēnei take, ki te whakarite tonu kia hua ai ngā panonitanga i tāpaea rā ki te Kāwanatanga me ngā petihana e pā ana ki ēnei kaupapa. Nāna i whakaputa te hautaka reorua o Te Wānanga hei whakatairanga i tana kaupapa.
- 2.198 I te tau 1876, ka whakatakotohia e Hoani Manihera Rangitakaiwaho me ētahi tāngata e 394 tā rātou petihana ki te Pāremata e whakahau ana kia pai ake te whakaputa kōrero mō "ngā mea katoa e whai pānga ana, e noho ana rānei hei mana ki te iwi Māori", kia rite te tokomaha o ngā māngai Māori o ia rohe ā-iwi, ā, kia whakakorengia te Ture Whenua Māori. I tuhi ngā kaituku petihana e "tino whakapōraru ana, e tino kino ana hoki" te āhua o te whakahaere o ngā hokotanga whenua. I tono rātou kia whakaae rā anō te katoa o "ngā iwi, o ngā hapū me ngā rangatira" kia kaua te rūri whenua, te whakatewhatewha taitara, te hoko whenua e whakaaetia: "Waiho te āhua ki te whakatewhatewhatanga o te tukunga, o te rironga rānei o ngā taitara ki ō rātou whenua ki te iwi Māori, kia mahia ā te wā pai ki a rātou."
- 2.199 Mai i te puku o te tekau tau 1870, ka waihanga a Ngāti Kahungunu i ētahi komiti ā-rohe hou i pōtingia ai ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua kia aru i ngā whāinga e rite ana ki ō te Kaupapa o te Whakahētanga o te Hoko Whenua. I whakahē te komiti o Te Hika a Pāpāuma i ngā ture whenua Māori, nā tōna rangatira, nā Pāora Pōtangaroa te tuhinga i te tau 1877 e mea ana "Orotā ana ngā niho o ēnei ture e horo nei i te tangata me te whenua. E pēnei ana nā te mea kua kite mātou, te iwi Māori i te hē o ngā whakatau a tēnei taniwha, a te kōti, a tētahi tauhou e pupuri nei ki te whenua, e whakaae ana ki te tangata e kōrero rūpahu ana. ...Kāore mātou e pai ki ēnei ture." I taua tau, ka whakaahuatia te Kōti e Te Whatahoro, e tētahi rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu i kopoutia rā hei kaiwhakawā i te Kōti Māori, hei "tino taniwha e horo nei i te nuinga o te whenua i tēnei ao, ā, kāore e kore, ka noho pōhara te iwi Māori i a ia".
- 2.200 I mua i te Kaupapa o te Whakahētanga o te Hoko Whenua, i waenga i ngā tau 1866-1871, neke atu i te 130 ngā taitara i roto rā te 627,000 eka i whakataungia ai e te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. I waenga i ngā tau 1872-1880, i te wā e tino korikori ana te Kaupapa o te Whakahētanga o te Hoko Whenua me te komiti o Wairarapa, i heke pea ki tōna 16 ngā poraka i reira rā te 18,500 eka i haria ai ki te aroaro o te Kōti Whenua Taketake hei whakatau māna i ngā taitara. Mai i ngā tau 1881-1899, i kitea te 187,000 eka i ngā whakatewhatewhatanga o ngā taitara 100 atu anō.
- 2.201 I te tū tonu ngā komiti a Ngāti Kahungunu i te tekau tau 1880. Heoi anō, kāore ngā ture whenua Māori i whakahoungia kia rite ai ki ērā i rite tonu rā te inoia e rātou me ētahi atu iwi, otirā, ki te wāhi o te tuku mana ki ngā komiti Māori mā rātou e whakatau, e whakahaere hoki ō rātou ake taitara whenua.
- 2.202 I a Poutū-te-rangi o te tau 1881, ka whakatū hui te rangatira me te poropiti o Te Hika a Pāpāuma, a Pāora Pōtangaroa ki Te Ore Ore (e pātata ana ki Whakaoriori) i puta ai te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

hia mano Māori mai i ngā kāinga maha o te rohe. He hui nui ā-wairua, ā-tōrangapū hoki tēnei ki a Ngāti Kahungunu. Nā Pāora i tāpae tētahi haki kua whakawehea ki ngā wāhanga e whā, he pango te paenga, e whakaatu ana i ngā tohu pēnei i te whetū, i te korowai me te kotī hōia. Ko te haki te whakaahuatanga o tāna i matakite ai, arā, kia pupuri te iwi ki ō rātou whenua, kia kua e whai nama atu anō, ā, kia whakanau ki te utu i ngā nama e tārewa tonu ana. E tohu ana ngā wāhanga o te haki i ngā poraka whenua nui kua hokona kētia, ā, ko ngā whetū e whakaahua ana i ngā rāhui iti e mau tonu ana i a rātou. Ko te kotī hōia e whakaatu ana i te mana mā reira e riro ai i te Karauna ngā whenua.

- 2.203 Ka mea a Pāora Pōtangaroa ki tana iwi, ka kauria e ia te moana i te kākahu o te hōia kia haria ai te Tiriti o Waitangi ki a Kuīni Wikitōria, ka tono ai kia ū ia ki ngā kōrero o runga i te tiriti. He tokomaha e whakaponono ana i ea tēnei poropititanga, i muri i tōna matenga, i te wā i haria tēnei kōrero e te ope o te Wairarapa Native Mounted Rifles ki Rānana i te tau 1897 i tō rātou haerenga ki reira kia whai wāhi ki ngā whakanui i te huritau ono tekau i noho ai a Kuīni Wikitōria ki te torōna.
- 2.204 Ka tū tētahi Komihana uiui i ngā Ture Whenua Māori i te tau 1891. I taua Komihana rā a Timi Kara, tētahi kaitōrangapū o te Kāwanatanga Rīpera, ka tū hei Minita mō ngā Take Māori i muri mai. I tētahi hui ki Waipawa ka kī ia ki ērā o reira: "Kua kitea te hē o te whakahaerenga o ngā ture whenua Māori, ā, kāore ngā mahi a te Kōti Whenua Taketake i te paingia." Hei whakakore i te "rangiruatanga me ngā raruraru" kua hua mai, me whai ture hou, ā, i te hui te Komihana ki te Māori ki te rapu i ō rātou whakaaro ki te āhua o te whakahou i "ngā momo ture i tino kino nei te pēhi i a rātou." I muri i te rongo i ngā taunakitanga maha i a Ngāti Kahungunu me ētahi atu iwi, tae atu hoki ki ngā Pākehā tokomaha i whai wāhi ki ngā whakaritenga whenua Māori, ka tautoko te komihana i te whakaaro kia nui ake te whai wāhi atu, te whakahaere hoki a te Māori ki te whakataunga me te whakahaerenga o ō rātou taitara whenua. Kāore te Karauna i paku aha i tēnei pūrongo.
- 2.205 I muri i te Komihana o te tau 1891, ka tahuri a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te kaupapa o te Kotahitanga, mā te piri ki ētahi atu iwi ki te kōkiri tohe kia panonitia te ture i ngā pāremata ā-tau a ngā iwi Māori, kia whai tūranga matua hoki ia i roto i te kaupapa. Ka tū tētahi pāremata nui o te Kotahitanga ki Pāpāwai i te tau 1897, i reira rā ka whakatūria ētahi whare nui i waenga i tētahi kāinga e tino ora ana, i taea rā hoki e ia ngā manuhiri o tua atu i te 2,000 tāngata te manaaki. He nui te utu i pīkautia rā e Ngāti Kahungunu i tana tautoko i ngā pāremata o te Kotahitanga i te tau 1897 me te tau 1898, i tana tautoko hoki i te niupepa a te Kotahitanga, i Te Puke ki Hikurangi. He mea kite ā rātou mahi i ngā rangatira pēnei i a Hamuera Tamahau Mahupuku rāua ko Hoani Paraone Tūnuiarangi, i puritia tonutia nei e rāua ngā poraka whenua nui whakamutunga o te Māori i Wairarapa, ā, i whakamahia ēnei whenua hei pīkau i ngā nama mō te Kotahitanga.
- 2.206 I te tau 1897, ka whakarite te pāremata o te Kotahitanga i tētahi petihana hei hari mā Tūnuiarangi ki te Karauna i Rānana. E whakahau ana te petihana kia rāhuitia mō ake tonu ngā whenua Māori e rima miriona eka te nui. Ko Tūnuiarangi tētahi kāpene i te Ope Tūao Māori, ā, i pōhiritia ia e te Pirīmia, e Richard Seddon, hei hoa haere mōna ki Rānana ki te whakanui i te ono tekau tau i noho ai a Kuīni Wikitōria ki te torōna. He mea tāpae a Tūnuiarangi ki te Kuīni nāna nei ia i whakawhiwhi ki tētahi tohutoa huritau, me tētahi hoari ōkawa kua whakairotia. I whai wā hoki ia ki te tāpae i te petihana a te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Kotahitanga ki te Hekeretari mō ngā Taipūwhenua nāna nei ia i pōhiri ki te whakamārama i ngā āwangawanga o te Māori ki te Pāremata o Piritānia. He mea matua ēnei mahi nā reira i ara ake ai te pire o te tau 1898, arā, i te Native Lands Settlement and Administration Bill, e whakaatu ana i ngā āhuatanga maha o te kaupapa a te Kotahitanga, ā, i haria rā e Seddon rāua ko tana Minita Māori, ko Kara, ki Pāpāwai i te tau 1898 hei matapakitanga.

- 2.207 Nā te Pire o te tau 1898 i mea ai kia mutu te Kōti Whenua Taketake me ngā mahi hoko, ā, kia whakatūria ētahi poari ki te whakahaere i ngā whenua Māori. I muri i te taunaki a te tokomaha o Ngāti Kahungunu me te Kotahitanga, ko te nuinga o te Pire i whakamanatia i te Māori Lands Administration Act o te tau 1900. I hāngai te kōrero a te Pirimia, a Seddon, i Pāpāwai i te tau 1898, i tana mea atu ki a Ngāti Kahungunu me te pāremata o te Kotahitanga, "Ko te mate nui katoa ka pā ki te iwi, ko te rirohanga o ō rātou whenua, nā te mea ko te whenua tōna oranga. Nā, he whakaritenga kei tēnei Pire hei aukati i ēnei kino... mā reira e mutu ai te Kōti Whenua Taketake mō ake tonu." I kī hoki ia, "ko ērā mea e pā ana ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake i puta ake i mua rā ētahi o ngā hakihaki kino katoa kua puta i te hītori o tēnei taipūwhenua. Kua whakawā ngā Kōti Whenua Taketake i roto i ngā kāinga Pākehā; kua haere atu ngā Māori ki aua kāinga rā, ā, noho ana ko rātou hei papa i ō rātou haerenga ki reira... Ko koutou ngā makorea o tētahi iwi takitini i tōna wā. I te wā he tokoiti mātou, ā, he tokomaha koutou, nā koutou mātou i manaaki, otirā, i te mea kua tokomaha mātou ināianei, ā he tokoiti koutou, e tika ana kia manaaki mātou i a koutou."
- 2.208 Nā te Māori Councils Act o te tau 1900 me te Māori Lands Administration Act o te tau 1900 i whakaritea ai te whakatūnga o ngā Kaunihera Whenua Māori e kaha ake ai tā ngā Māori whakahaere i ā rātou anō take. Kāore te Māori Lands Administration Act o te tau 1900 i tuku i te katoa o te mana o te whenua Māori e toe ana ki tētahi rōpū Māori, kāore rānei i āhei tāna whakamana ture e pā ana ki taua whenua, engari i whakaritea kia tū he kaunihera e whai Perehitini Pākehā ana, kia rua, kia toru rānei ngā mema kua kopoutia (me Māori tētahi), ā, kia rua, kia toru rānei ngā mema Māori kua pōtingia. I a Hakihea o te tau 1901, ka whakatū te Karauna i te Kaunihera Māori ā-Rohe ki Te Ikaroa i roto rā a Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, me ētahi atu iwi. He mea kopou tētahi kaiwhakawā i Whakaoriori hei Perehitini, ko Ihaia Hutana rāua ko Te Whatahoro ngā mema Māori i kopoutia, i te taha o ngā mema e toru i pōtingia ai: o Hoani Paraone Tūnuiarangi, o Mohi Te Atahikoia, me Rupuha Te Hianga. I tū te hui tuatahi a te Kaunihera ki te wharekōti i Whakaoriori i a Hui-tanguru o te tau 1902. Kāore te Pāremata o te Kotahitanga i hui anō i muri i te tau 1902, me te aha, ka akutō haere te kaupapa i te warenga o ētahi mema ki te pitomata o te ture o te tau 1900.
- 2.209 I ngā kaunihera ētahi o ngā mana o te Kōti Whenua Taketake e pā ana ki ngā take whenua, engari kāore anō te kōti i turakina, me te aha, i te kōti te tikanga mō ia take kia tukuna rānei te mana ki te kaunihera, kāore rānei, ka mutu, i te whakaaetia tonutia kia kawea te take ki te Kōti Pira Māori. I āhei tā ngā kaunihera rīhi, engari kāore i āhei te hoko whenua Māori i whai pānga ai ia mai i ngā kaupuri taitara, i āhei hoki te tono moni taurewa mai i te Kaitiaki o te Motu me ētahi pokapū whāiti o te Kāwanatanga hei āwhina i te whakawhanaketanga o ngā whenua Māori.
- 2.210 He poto noa iho te wā ki te Māori e whai hua ai rātou i te Ture o te tau 1900 i mua i tā ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga herekore kōkiri tohe hei āki i te Karauna kia tino panonitia te



**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Ture me te kore i kōrero atu ki ngā iwi. Ka kapi ngā kaunihera i te Māori Land Settlement Act o te tau 1905, ā, ka kopoutia ngā poari whenua Māori e te Karauna, i runga rā tētahi Pehitini Pākehā me ngā mema e rua, ā, ko tētahi o aua mema rā, ko ngā mema e rua rānei me Māori. I whakaturengia anō hoki te hoko whenua a te Karauna, ā, i roto i taua whakaturetanga te mana ki te hoko i ngā pānga o ngā kaupuri taitara kāore nei i whakaae ki te hoko mēnā ko te hunga hoko-kore te tokoiti.

- 2.211 Ahakoa te āritarita i te tīmatanga e pā ana ki te ture o te tau 1900, ko te Kaunihera Whenua Māori ā-Rohe ki Te Ikaroa te mea wherū o ngā Kaunihera e whitu o te motu, ā, ko te nuinga o ana mahi ko te whakarite i ngā whakawhitinga whenua. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1907, kāore he pānga whenua o roto o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i tukuna e Māori ki ngā Poari hei wawaetanga, hei papa kāinga rānei i raro i te mana rīhi.

**Wairarapa Moana me Pouākani**

- 2.212 Kei te hītori o Wairarapa Moana – koinei te Moana o Wairarapa me te Moana o Ōnoke – e whakaaturia ana ngā āhuatanga tino whakahirahira o te hononga i waenga i a Ngāti Kahungunu me te Karauna mai i te tau 1853. Ko ngā moana, he taonga tāpua ā-ahurea, ā-wairua e noho nei ki te mātārae o ngā whakaaro o Ngāti Kahungunu, ā, i tōna wā i whakamīharotia nā ngā rua tuna, nā ētahi atu ika, nā ngā manu me ngā rawa maha atu anō.
- 2.213 I te wā o te Komiti Nui o te tau 1853, i kapi i a Wairarapa Moana tētahi wāhanga nui o te whenua kei tua atu o ngā takutai e pari rā ngā moana i ēnei rā. I reira hoki ngā whenua i waipukehia rā i te pāpunitanga o te pūwaha ki te moana i Ōnoke Moana i te wā ka pūrena ngā moana, i te wā e mōhiotia nei ko te hinurangi. I te wā o te hinurangi e 20 ki te 30 tana o ngā tuna ka hīngia ake e te iwi. Ka pūrena ana ngā moana, ka kapi ko tōna 53,000 eka; i ngā kaupeka e whakawāteangia ai te pūwaha i te whenua koure kei Ōnoke nā te kaha o te rere o te wai i Moana Ōnoke, ā, ina mimiti haere ngā moana, ka kapi ko tōna 24,000 eka.
- 2.214 I te tau 1853, i te wā e rere ana ngā whakawhitinga kōrero mō te hoko i ngā whenua i ngā taha moana, ka āta oati a McLean ka whakawātea noa ihotia te whenua koure i ngā wā ka whakaae te Māori. E ai ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1853 mō ngā whenua i ngā taha moana, ko te moana tonu tētahi o ngā paenga, engari kāore i whakamāramatia mēnā e hāngai ana ki te taumata o te moana i ngā wā o te hinurangi, mēnā rānei ka hāngai kē ki te wā e pāpaku ana ngā wai o ngā moana. Kāore te whenua i rūritia i mua i te hokotanga. I te tau 1891, ka mea a Hēmi Te Miha, tētahi o ngā ringa waitohu i ētahi o ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ko te paenga te moana i ngā wā o te hinurangi, tētahi tohu i te taumata o te wai hōhonu i mōhiotia rā e ia ko te "tahakupu o te whenua", ā, nāna i tohu ki a McLean i te tau 1853. I hoki ngā mahara o te kaimahi a McLean i Wairarapa i te wā o ngā hokotanga o te tau 1853, ki te wā i kī ai ia ki a McLean i whakaū ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga nō rātou ngā whenua e waipukehia ana. E kīia ana ko te urupare a McLean, "E kore rawa te whenua o ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga e waipukehia, nā te mea kāore anō te whenua o raro i te pae-waipuke kia riro atu."
- 2.215 I mahara ētahi o ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga he "waipuke" te hinurangi. Mai i te tekau tau 1860, ka kōkiri tohe ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga ki te Karauna kia riro i a ia te mana o te pūwaha ki ngā moana e pāpaku ai ngā wai o ngā moana mō ake tonu, e noho ai ngā

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

whenua o raro iho i te hinurangi hei whenua whakataka, he whenua e nonoi nei ngā Māori kāore anō i hokona e rātou. I aua whenua anō hoki ngā whenua i raro iho i tēnei pae i mua engari kua rewa ake nā tētahi rū whenua nui i te tau 1855. I kī atu tētahi āpiha o te Karauna e mātai ana i te take ki te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, e ai ki tāna titiro "kāore i tukuna" ngā moana me te whenua koure, ka mutu, kāore i āhei tā te Karauna "kokoraho i tērā wāhanga o te moana, i runga i te tika, kua maroke rā mai i te whakatutukitanga o ngā hokotanga."

- 2.216 I te tau 1868, ka tuhi a Rāniera Te Iho me ētahi atu ki te Karauna ki te inoi i te kupu whakaū a te Karauna nāna nei i oati i te tau 1853, e kī ana me whakaae rawa te Māori i mua i te whakawāteatanga o te whenua koure. I marohi te Karauna ki te whakaū i tāna i oati ai, ko McLean hoki e kī ana ki tana kaimahi "ina whakamātau ki te whakawātea [i te whenua koure], he takahi tērā i te hokotanga [a te Karauna]."
- 2.217 Mai i te tau 1872, ka whai te Karauna kia riro ki a ia ngā mana ki Wairarapa Moana i a Ngāti Kahungunu nāna nei, i tana urupare, i whakatau kia kua e hokona atu. I te tau 1874, ka kirihaunga te whai a te Karauna kia hokona kētia e ia mō te £200, tērā i kīia rā e McLean ko "tō rātou mana, i tōna tikanga, ki te aukatinga o te moana." I ngā rā o muri, i taua tau tonu, ka tūtohu tētahi āpiha o te Karauna kia hokona tahingia e te Karauna ngā mana hī ika Māori i ngā moana me ngā whenua katoa ka pāngia e te hinurangi, nā te mea ina noho ana kia wātea te pūwaha, "ka rahi tonu ngā whenua whakataka ka wātea ake, i waho mai o te paenga o te whenua i hokona ai ki te Karauna" i te tekau tau 1850.
- 2.218 I a Hui-tanguru o te tau 1876, ka waitohu te Karauna i tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i Te Whanganui a Tara me te hia tāngata takitahi o Ngāti Kahungunu i tuku rā i ō rātou mana ki te moana ki te Karauna mō te £800 me tētahi penihana ā-tau e £50 te nui ki te kaihoko matua. I te aro te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ki ngā mana hī ika me ētahi atu mana ki te moana me te whenua i waenga i te moana me ngā poraka i hokona ai e te Karauna i te tekau tau 1850. Kāore i tino mārāma te tikanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ki ngā āpiha, tae atu ki te tāne nāna nei te whakaaetanga i tuituhi, ā, i muri ka pātai rātou ki te Karauna mēnā i riro i a rātou ngā mana hī ika, mēnā rānei i hokona e ia "ngā moana me ngā papa o raro i ngā moana?" He mea kōrero te Minita mō ngā Take Māori e hāngai ana te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ki ngā mana hī ika, kua ia ki te papa moana me ngā whenua kei ngā taha moana. I te paunga o ngā wiki torutoru i muri i te waitohutanga o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ka hokona e te Karauna te 1,500 eka o ngā whenua ki tētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga mō te £750, ko tētahi wāhanga o te whenua kei "raro i ngā wai o te moana", ā, ko tētahi wāhanga ka pāngia e te hinurangi. I muri mai ka whakarite te Karauna i tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka e whakaū ana i whai wāhi te papa moana ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1876 engari kāore i waitohungia. I taunakitia e te mahere whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka tō Ngāti Kahungunu whakaaro e mea ana nō rātou tonu ngā whenua ka pāngia e te hinurangi.
- 2.219 I te rewanga o ngā wai o te moana e ai ki te kaupeka o Hui-tanguru o te tau 1876, ka tautoko ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga kia wātea te pūwaha, engari kāore te Karauna i tuku kia pērā nā te mea kāore anō ia kia pānui i te whakakorenga o ngā "mana Māori." I whai kē ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga ki te utu i ngā Māori o te rohe kia wāhia te whenua koure e pāpaku ake ai ngā wai o ngā moana, ā, i whakaaetia e rātou i muri i te hīnga nui o ngā tuna.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.220 I tere te mautohe a te tokomaha o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1876, i waitohungia ai e te tokoiti Māori. Hei urupare ki tā Ngāti Kahungunu petihana ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ka whakatau te Komiti mō ngā Take Māori kāore te nuinga o ngā kaupupuri taitara i whakaae ki te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka, ā, i tūtohu ia mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake e whakatau ngā taitara ki ngā moana. Ka whakahē a Ngāti Kahungunu i te Kōti Whenua Taketake, ā, ka whakapeka rātou ki te tono taitara i reira. I te tau 1880, ka tono te Karauna ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake hei whakatau i ngā pānga ki ngā moana kua riro i te Karauna i te tau 1876. I te whakawākanga o te take i te tau 1881, e hia nei ngā take i whakahē ai ngā kaupupuri taitara i te Karauna, tae atu ki tērā e kī ana ka pā noa iho ngā kōrero o te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka ki ngā mana hī ika, kua ki te whenua nō reira i waho kē te take rā i te mana o te Kōti. I tono ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te Kōti Matua hei whakatau i te take ki taua mana. I tukuna e ia te take ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake, i runga i tana whakatau koirā kē te wāhi tika katoa hei whakatau i ngā "tikanga Māori" e pā ana ki ngā take pēnei i te taitara ki ngā mana hī ika me ngā papa moana.
- 2.221 I te tau 1882, ka whakatau te Kōti Whenua Taketake kua riro i te Karauna ngā pānga 17 kāore nei i whakawehea mā te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1876. I te tau 1883 ka whakatau te Kōti kia 139 ngā hea takitahi o te papa moana, tae atu ki ngā mea 17 kua riro i te Karauna. I kapi i te mahere rūri tōna 24,500 eka o te papa moana.
- 2.222 I runga i tana ū ki te ātete ki ngā mahi a te Karauna ki te hoko i ngā moana, ka waihanga a Ngāti Kahungunu i tētahi komiti ki Wairarapa i raro i te aratakitanga o te rangatira, o Piripi Te Maari, e mau tonu ai i a rātou ngā moana, hei whakatinana hoki i tō te iwi mana o runga o Wairarapa Moana. Ka kōkiri tohe anō ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga e ahu whenua ana i pāngia rā e te hinurangi kia pāpaku tonu ngā taumata o te moana. I te tau 1886, ka hui te komiti ki Wairarapa me te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, me John Ballance, ka whakarite ai i tētahi whakataunga mō te wā e riro ai mā tētahi pūrere ngā pūwaha o ngā moana e whakapuare kia rere ai te tai i te marama o Paenga-whāwhā, e rua marama i mua i te paunga o te kaupeka hī tuna. Nā konā i torutoru ake ai ngā tuna i hīngia ai e Ngāti Kahungunu, otirā, i iti ake ngā pānga o te hinurangi ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga kei te ahu i ngā whenua ka kapi i taua hinurangi rā.
- 2.223 Kāore ētahi tauwi whakatū kāinga i pai ki tēnei whakataunga, me te aha, i a Mahuru, i te tau 1886, ka waihangahia te South Wairarapa River Board i raro i te River Boards Act o te tau 1884 māna e whakahaere ngā moana. Ka whakahau te Poari, kāore nei he māngai nō Ngāti Kahungunu o roto, ko Wairarapa Moana tētahi "awakeri tūmatanui" e āhei ai tā rātou whakawātea i te pūwaha ka pāngia ana ngā whenua pāmu e te hinurangi. Ka mea te Āpiha ā-Ture Tuarua o te Motu ki te Karauna kei tua noa atu taua mahi rā i te mana ā-ture i whakatauria e te ture ki runga i a rātou.
- 2.224 I a Kohitātea o te tau 1887, ka whakamōhio te Karauna i te Poari i whakaae ngā kaupupuri taitara ki ngā moana kia wātea te whenua koure i ngā marama 10 o te tau mēnā ka waiho kia kati i ngā marama o Hui-tanguru me Poutū-te-rangi, i ngā marama ka nui te hī ika. Ka paopao te Poari i tēnei whakaaro. Ka whakaae tētahi Mema o te Pāremata i te rohe ki te tūao hei takawaenga kia whakawhiti kōrero mō tētahi whakataunga, ā, ka hui ia me te komiti o ngā kaupupuri taitara i tono rā kia kopoutia tētahi komihana hei whakatewhatewha i ngā "raruraru me ngā tautohe katoa e pā ana ki te moana," tae atu ki ngā taha o te moana e whai hononga ana ki ngā hokotanga whenua o te tekau tau 1850. I a Haratua, ka whakaū te komiti i tō rātou kore e hoko, e

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

rīhi rānei i ngā moana. I a Here-turi-kōkā, ka tuhia e te komiti tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka me te Karauna kia whakaaetia ai, kia tohua ai hoki ki ngā pou ngā taha o te moana o ngā whenua i hokona ai e te Karauna i te tekau tau 1850, ā, ka rewa ana te moana ki runga ake o aua pou rā, e āhei ana tā te Karauna whakawātea i te whenua koure tae noa ki te wā ka heke te wai o te moana ki ngā pou. I mua i te kōkiritanga a te Kāwanatanga a Ballance i te take, ka pōtingia he kāwanatanga kē, me te aha, kāore te Minita mō ngā Take Māori hou, a Edwin Mitchelson, i whakaae ki te whai tonu i te whakaaetanga.

- 2.225 I a Pipiri o te tau 1888, ahakoa ngā kupu whakamārama a te Āpiha ā-Ture Tuarua o te Motu me ngā hiahia o ngā kaupupuri taitara ki ngā moana, ka tautoko te Karauna i te South Wairarapa River Board kia whakawāteangia te whenua koure e rere ai ngā wai o Wairarapa Moana. Ka mautohe a Piripi Te Maari me ētahi atu Māori i runga i te rangimārie i te pūwaha, ā, ka waitohu te tumuaki o te Poari i tētahi tauākī e whakaae ana kāore tā rātou mautohe i te whiua ki ngā tauwiwhi whakatū kāinga, ki te Poari hoki, engari ki te Karauna kē. He mea mātakitaki te mautohe rangimārie a Ngāti Kahungunu e ngā kātīpa tekau mā rua i tukuna ai e te Minita mō ngā Take Māori kia kua ai rātou e whakararuraru i te whakawāteatanga.
- 2.226 I runga i tana mōhio ki te whakaaro o te Āpiha ā-Ture Tuarua o te Motu ki te Poari me te mana o te Karauna ki te whakawātea i ngā moana, i te tau 1889, nā te Kāwanatanga i kōkiri te Public Works Acts Amendment Act o te tau 1889 i whai rā tētahi whakaritenga i āhei ai tā te Poari whakahaere tonu i te whenua koure, otirā, ko tētahi wāhanga o tērā, ko te taumata o ngā wai o ngā roto. Nā te wehenga 18 o te Ture i tukuna ai te "mana o te whakaritenga, o te waihanganga, o te whakahaerenga hoki o tētahi pūwaha ki ngā moana katoa, ki ngā puna wai katoa rānei kāore e puta ki tai, ki tētahi awa rānei e taea ai te whakaterere waka." I tērā, ka rite tonu te whakawāteangia o ngā moana, e tukituki nei ki ngā hiahia o Ngāti Kahungunu.
- 2.227 Ka tāpae a Piripi Te Maari me ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu i tētahi petihana ki te Pāremata i te tau 1890 e whakahē ana i ngā mahi a te Poari o te Awa, i ngā kokoraho hoki a te Karauna i ngā whenua o raro iho i te paenga o te hinurangi i kīia rā e Ngāti Kahungunu kāore i hokona e ia, me tā te Karauna whāinga kia hokona e ia i te tau 1876. I whai rātou i tētahi whakataunga e whakahaeretia ai te hinurangi kia kua ai te wai e hipa i te taumata o te wā i rū ai te whenua i Wairarapa i te tau 1855, i runga i ngā taha paenga moana i whakaaetia ai i ngā hokotanga o mua a te Karauna. Nā tētahi komiti whiriwhiri o te Pāremata i tūtohu kia whakahaeretia tētahi uiui mō Wairarapa Moana e tētahi komihana a te karauna.
- 2.228 I Kuratawhiti, i a Paenga-whāwhā me Haratua o te tau 1891, ka whakawā te Komihana a te Karauna i ngā taunakitanga mō Wairarapa Moana. Ko te nuinga o ngā taunakitanga a te Māori me ngā Pākehā e pā ana ki ngā whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1853, ko ngā kōrero e mea ana he mea tohu ngā paenga e te taumata o ngā wai o te moana i te wā o hinurangi, e ai rā hoki ki te kōrero a tētahi āpiha o te Karauna i te tau 1874. Ko te whakatau a te Komihana, ko te paenga i ngā poraka o Turakirae, o Ōwhanga me Kahutara te paeraro o te wai, engari i Tūranganui, ka whakaae te Komihana, a Mackay, ki te taunakitanga e mea ana i hoko noa te Karauna i ngā wāhanga i heke rā ki te taumata o te hinurangi. I tūtohu te komihana kia utua e te Karauna a Ngāti Kahungunu

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

mō ngā eka e 4,000 o ngā whenua kāore i hokona e ia i waenga i te taumata o te hinurangi me te paenga o te awa i raro iho.

- 2.229 Mō te āhua ki te whakahaerenga o te pūwaha o te moana ki tai, ko te whakatau a te Āpiha ā-Ture Tuarua o te Motu, nā te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o te tau 1876, i waitohungia ai e te 17 o ngā kaupupuri taitara ā-ture 139 i te papa moana, i huri ai te Karauna hei kaupupuri pānga ngātahi. Nā te Komihana i whakatau kāore ō te Karauna mana motuhake ki te whakawātea i te moana, ā, i te mutunga iho, he hea noa iho tōna ki ngā mana hī ika. I whakatau hoki te Komihana kāore ngā mahi a te Poari o te Awa i tika i raro i te ture nā te mea kāore ōna mana ki ngā moana, i noho tonu rā i raro i te mana o ngā kaupupuri taitara o Ngāti Kahungunu, ki te whenua koure hoki, i ngā ringaringa tonu o te Māori. Nō reira, ka huri te kaikomihana ki te Atikara 2 o te Tiriti o Waitangi e oati ana ka pupuri tonu ngā Māori ki ō rātou wāhi kohi kaimoana me ētahi atu "mana kaupupuri taitara", ā, ko te "takahitanga o ō rātou mana me te korenga o tā rātou whakaae... tētahi tino hē, ka mutu, he tukitukinga ki ngā mana o te taonga".
- 2.230 I tūtohu te Komihana i tētahi whakataunga e pā ana ki te taumata o te moana, e whakarite nei kia wātea te pūwaha i ngā marama o muri i te hinurangi, i ngā wā rānei e waipukehia ana ngā whenua o ngā kaupāmu. Hei utu i tēnei whakaaetanga, he moni ka utua ki te Māori, ka ea pea i tētahi utu mō ngā whenua i whai painga rā i tēnei whakataunga. Kāore te Karauna i whakatinana i ngā tūtohunga a te Komihana.
- 2.231 I a Haratua o te tau 1892, i ngā mema o te Poari o te Awa me ana kaikirimana e hui ana ki te Moana o Ōnoke kia whakawāteangia ai te whenua koure, i ō rātou taha anō tētahi Āpiha Pirihimana me ngā kātīpa i tukuna ai e te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, ka tūtakina rātou e te 100 Māori, tāne mai, wāhine mai hoki, i whai i te ara o te "ātete mārie" hei whakahōtaetae i te keringa o te awakeri hei whakawātea i te pūwaha. I karongia te riri i te wā ka whakaae te Poari ki te makawe i tētahi o ngā kaimautohe Māori mō tana whakahōtaetaetanga. Ahakoa kua wātea kē te whenua koure, i te mutunga iho ka whai ngā kaupupuri taitara kia rangona tā rātou take i te kōti. Ka haka ngā Māori i runga i tā rātou whakanui i tō rātou toanga, otirā, ki tā rātou me tā ētahi atu kaimātakitaki i mahara ai he toanga.
- 2.232 Kāore te Poari i whakatakoto i tā rātou take mō te whakahōtaetaetanga. Engari ia, i a Haratua i te tau 1892, nā Piripi Te Maari, mā ngā kaupupuri taitara katoa, tētahi take i whakatakoto mō te kaihaumitanga o te Poari. Ka hāngai te tukuna o te take ki te Kōti Pīra. I te tau 1893, ko te whakatau a ngā kaiwhakawā tokowhā o ngā mea e rima e whakawā ana i te take i te Kōti Pīra e mea ana ahakoa e kati ana te whenua koure i te pūwaha, i reira tonu te pūwaha, nō reira he rerenga wai māori, he awakeri tūmatanui hoki tērā e whakaaetia nei kia whakawāteangia e te poari. He utu i utua rā ki te Poari. Ko te whakatau a te kaiwhakawā kotahi i whakahē i te whakatau, he nui ngā wāhanga i wāhi ai te moana i te whenua koure i ngā tau engari ehara i te rerenga wai māori, nō reira, kāore e tika ana kia kīia he awakeri tūmatanui.
- 2.233 I whakaaetia kia kawea e Piripi Te Maari tētahi tohe ki te Kaunihera a te Karauna. I kōkiri ia me ētahi atu o Ngāti Kahungunu i tētahi petihana ki te Pāremata i te tau 1893 me te tau 1895. Ko te whakatau a te Komiti mō ngā Take Māori: "Pūrangiaho ana te kitea kua pā te hē ki ngā Māori... nō reira, kua raweketia ngā mana kaupupuri taitara o ngā Māori. "I tūtohu ia kia utua a Ngāti Kahungunu e te Karauna mō ōna hē, kia hoko rānei ia i ngā

## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA

mana ki ngā moana, engari kāore te Karauna i paku aha i tēnei tūtohunga. I a Hōngongoi i te tau 1895, ka uta te Karauna i tētahi utu rūri mō te taitara ki a Wairarapa Moana hei utu i te rūri i whakaritea ai e ia i te tau 1882, otirā, i te rūri kāore i tautokona e ngā kaupupuri taitara.

2.234 Ka mate a Piripi Te Maari i a Here-turi-kōkā o te tau 1895, i mua i te kōkiritanga o tana tohe ki te Kaunihera a te Karauna, ā, nā Hamuera Tamahau Mahupuku tōna tūranga i whakakapi. I a Kohitātea, i te tau 1896, ka pōhiri a Mahupuku me ngā kaupupuri taitara o Wairarapa Moana i te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, i a Timi Kara, ki Pāpāwai, ki te wāhi i whakaae ai rātou ki tētahi tuku rangatira mō ngā moana e mutu ai te raruraru mō te pūwaha me ngā whenua i te paenga o te moana kāore anō i hokona. He mea whakaōkawa tēnei tuku rangatira ki tētahi whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka i whai wāhi rā te whakawhitinga o ngā papa moana ki te Karauna, te whakaritenga o ngā rāhui i ngā moana e rawaka ana ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, me tētahi utu o te £2,000 nā te Karauna hei utu i ngā nama ā-ture nui i kohia rā e Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā moana te take.

2.235 I te 18 o ngā rā o Kohitātea o te tau 1896, ka hui a Kara rāua ko te Pirīmia, ko Richard Seddon me te hia rau Māori, me te Poari o te Awa, me ngā tauwiwhakātū kāinga ki Tīpapakuku mō tētahi hākari nā Ngāti Kahungunu hei whakanui i te mutunga o te tautohe mō ngā moana kua roa e tū ana. Ka mea a Seddon ki te hui mō Wairarapa Moana "i rangatira te whakaaro kia tukuna mai, ā, i whakaaetia tērā koha i runga i tērā whakaaro, ka mutu, ka rangatira anō te whakahaeretanga, haere ake nei." I oati ia, nā runga hoki i te here o roto i te Tiriti o Waitangi, e kore ngā mana o Ngāti Kahungunu ki ō rātou wāhi hī ika e raweketia. Ka urupare atu a Tamahau mā Ngāti Kahungunu: "He mea tuku e mātou hei koha i tētahi rangatira ki tētahi," me tana tūmanako "ka pai mai, ka aroha māi koutou ki a mātou." I te 11 o ngā rā o Hui-tanguru o te tau 1896, ka whakautua taua hākari e Kara rāua ko Seddon mā te whakatū i tētahi pōkeka mā Ngāti Kahungunu ki Tīpapakuku. I takohangia e Ngāti Kahungunu ki a Seddon tētahi taonga, he patu parāoa, kua hia rau tau e puritia ana e te iwi. Ko te hiranga o te tuku rangatira ki a Ngāti Kahungunu e whakaaturia ana i ngā kōrero kua whakairohia ki te pakoko i Pāpāwai e kīia nei ko "te Tiriti o Wairarapa Moana."

Takapūtao: ngā Eka e 200 Whakamutunga i Wairarapa Moana

2.236 I te tau 1927, ka tonu te South Wairarapa River Board ki te Karauna kia riro i a ia ngā eka e 200 o ngā whenua i te pūtahitanga o te awa o Tūranganui me Ruamāhanga mō ngā mahi ārai waipuke te take. I te tau 1883, i te wā i tukuna e te Kōti Whenua Taketake te taitara mō Wairarapa Moana, ka tautoko te Kōti i tētahi mahere taitara e whakaatu ana i te paenga kāore nei a Takapūtao i whai wāhi atu, ā, ka tohua ki te "NR", kia mōhiotia ai he rāhui Māori (native reserve). Heoi anō, ko te mahere taitara anake te tohu i tētahi rāhui i taua wā. Ko te whenua rā i mōhiotia rā e Ngāti Kahungunu ko Takapūtao, ā, i reira tētahi papakāinga, tētahi urupā, ētahi māra me tētahi wāhi hī tuna. I tāpae petihana ētahi o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te Karauna e mea ana kāore i whakawhitingia e rātou te whenua, e hiahia ana rātou ki te pupuri tonu, ā, i tonu hoki rātou kia tukuna mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake e whakatewhatewha te taitara ki te whenua.

2.237 I te tau 1927, ko te pūrongo a te Kaikomihana ā-Rohe o ngā Whenua o te Karauna i Te Whanganui a Tara ki te Hekeretari Poumatua mō ngā Whenua e kī ana mēnā kāore te whenua i whakawhitingia ki te Karauna, kāti, kāore ō te Karauna mana ki te tuku i taua

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

mana ki te poari o te awa. I tōna tikanga kua puta noa tērā whakawhitinga mā te tuku rangatira rānei o Wairarapa Moana, mā te hokotanga rānei o Tūranganui i te tau 1853. Ka urupare atu te Hekeretari Poumatua o te Tari mō ngā Take Māori, ko ia nei hoki te Kaiwhakawā Matua o te Kōti Whenua Taketake, me tana kī "i te āhua nei kāore kau ō wai mana rānei" ki te tuku i te whenua hei Rāhui Māori, ā, ka whakatau ia i hē te korenga o te whenua i uru ki te rūritanga o te taitara ki Wairarapa Moana i te tau 1883, i te tuku hoki o te tau 1896.

- 2.238 I te tau 1928, ka tohutohu te Hekeretari Poumatua o te Tari mō ngā Take Māori kia kaua e kōkiri ture hei whakamārama i te āhua o te whenua nā te mea "he whakaaetanga tērā e whakaatu ana i te rangiruatanga o tēnei take," ā, mā reira pea e akiaki te Māori ki te tāpae petihana atu anō. Ka mea kē te Hekeretari Poumatua kia tonono te Karauna ki te Kōti Whenua Taketake kia panonitia te taitara me te mahere rūri e whakaurua ai ngā eka e 200 o roto i te paenga o te poraka o Wairarapa Moana.
- 2.239 I a Kohitātea o te tau 1929, ka whakaaturia e te Karauna tētahi mahere o te taitara ki Wairarapa Moana kua panonitia ki te Kaiwhakawā Matua o te Kōti Whenua Taketake. Ka tohutohu te Kaiwhakawā Matua ki te Karauna kia kaua e whai i te panonitanga nā te mea i te kawē tonu ia i tētahi tonono e pā ana ki te whakatewhatewhatanga o te taitara ki te whenua, ā, "ka hoto pea ngā Māori e makihuhunutia ana rātou." I a Mahuru o te tau 1930, he mea whakakore te take a ngā kaitono e te Kōti Whenua Taketake "mō te korenga o ngā whāinga o te kōti i ea". Ko te kī a te Kaiwhakawā Matua ka waiho te take e pā ana ki te panonitanga o te mahere mō te paunga o te wā ki te Pāremata o te wā, "mō te tūpono ka hiahia ngā Māori ki te tāpae petihana anō mō te take nei."
- 2.240 I a Whiringa-ā-rangi o te tau 1930, ka whakatau te Kōti Whenua Taketake ki te tuku i tētahi whakahau e panonitia ai ngā taitara o te tau 1883 me te tau 1896 kia whai wāhi ai ngā eka e 200. Kāore te whakataunga a te Kōti i pānuitia, i whakatairangatia hoki, ā, i te āhua nei, kāore ō Ngāti Kahungunu kaikokoraho ki te whenua i mōhio kua whakakorehia tā rātou tonono kia whakatewhatewhangia te taitara, kua tukuna hoki e te Kōti te whakahau e pā ana ki te mahere kua panonitia. I a Kohitātea o te tau 1931, ka tukuna tētahi taitara hou mō Wairarapa Moana ki te Karauna, i whai wāhi atu rā ngā eka e 200.
- 2.241 I tohe tonu a Ngāti Kahungunu kia riro i a rātou te taitara ki ngā eka e 200. I te tīmatanga o ngā mahi whakamarumarū awa ki Takapūtao i te tau 1932, ka mautohe rātou ki te mōreareatanga o tō rātou urupā i tēnei āhuatanga i runga i te whenua i pōhēhē ai rātou koirā tō rātou rāhui. I te tau 1933 ka whakawhitingia te whenua ki te Poari o te Awa. Ka tāpae a Ngāti Kahungunu i tētahi petihana atu anō mō te whenua i te tau 1933 i tukuna rā hei uiuitanga mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake. I te tau 1936, ka whakatau te Kōti 'kāore ana whakataunga māna.' I kōrerotia ngā eka e 200 i tētahi petihana i tāpaea rā mō ngā take whānui e pā ana ki a Wairarapa Moana me Wairarapa Whenua e Ngāti Kahungunu ki te Karauna i te tau 1938. I whakawhirinaki te Kairūri Matua ki te mahere kua panonitia o te tau 1930 hei tātā i te petihana.

Ngā Rāhui o Wairarapa Moana me Pouākani

- 2.242 Tekau tau i muri mai i te tuku rangatira mō ngā moana o te tau 1896, kāore anō te Karauna i whakarite i ētahi rāhui rawaka i ngā taha moana, pērā i tā rātou i whakaae ai. Engari ia, nā te wehenga 53 o te Reserves and Other Lands Disposal and Public Bodies

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

Empowering Act o te tau 1907 i āhei ai tā te Karauna hoko whenua i wāhi kē tē mate ai ki te ū ki ngā rāhui i ngā taha moana i whakaaetia ai. E ai ki te Ture, ko te £5,000 te taumata o te utu e āhei ana hei hoko i ngā whenua whakakapi, ko ēnei moni ka ahū mai i te hokotanga atu anō o ngā whenua i ngā taha moana. I te tau 1908, ka tāpae a Ngāti Kahungunu i tētahi petihana ki te Pāremata e pā ana ki ngā rāhui o ngā taha moana i oatingia ai i te tau 1896, nā te mea mā ērā e puta ai ngā tāngata ki ngā wāhi matua mō te hī tuna. Ka whakahē te Karauna i tā Ngāti Kahungunu tonu, ā, i whakahē hoki ia i ngā whakaaro e āhei ai tā rātou hoko, tā rātou rīhi rānei i ngā whenua e hokona ana i raro i te Ture o te tau 1907. I te wā e whakaritea ana te hokotanga o ngā poraka o ngā taha moana, ka mea te Hekeretari Poumatua o te Tari o ngā Whenua, ki ōna whakaaro, kua te Māori "e tukuna kia pupuri rānei, kia rīhi rānei i ngā whenua e pātata tonu ana ki ngā whenua Pākehā i te takutai o Wairarapa Moana, nā te mea hoki, kāore e kore, ka āhua nui tonu ngā rīrii ka hua ake ā tōna wā."

2.243 I te tau 1909, ka hui te Karauna me tētahi rangatira o Ngāti Kahungunu, ā, hei whakakapi mō ngā whenua rāhui o ngā taha moana, ka tāpaea e te Karauna tētahi takuhe mai i ngā whenua i a ia i Waimarino, i Pouākani (i Mangakino) rānei. I tawhiti noa atu tēnei i te rohe o Wairarapa ki Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua. Nā te mōhio ki te tawhiti me te pāpaku o te kounga o te whenua i tāpaea ai, ka ara ake te whakahē i roto o Ngāti Kahungunu, nā rātou nei i tonu kia whai wāhi ki roto i te tāpaetanga ētahi whenua i te rohe o Pouākani e pai ake ana hei ahunga, me ētahi rāhui hī ika e rua i ngā pito e rua o Wairarapa Moana. I te tau 1910, ka tāpaea e te Karauna ngā eka e 30,000 ki Pouākani. Kāore he whenua atu anō i tāpaea. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1914, kua heke haere te tokomaha o ngā mea o Ngāti Kahungunu e whakahē ana i te tāpaetanga, ka mutu, nō muri mai ka whakamanatia te ture e tūturu ai te whakaaetanga. Nā te Ture hoki i whakahau kia kohia e te Kōti Whenua Taketake tētahi rārangi o ngā kaipupuri taitara me ō rātou pānga e hāngai ana, ā, mutu ana tērā, kua tūturu te whakaaetanga. I te tau 1916, ka tukuna te mana o ngā taitara o te whenua o Pouākani ki ngā uri e 230 i heke mai i ērā i whakarārangitia ai ki te taitara ki Wairarapa Moana o te tau 1883. Kāore he taitara i tukuna tae noa ki te tau 1930.

2.244 I te whenua o Pouākani, e ono rau kiromita atu i Wairarapa Moana, i waenga pū hoki i ngā whenua tuku iho o iwi kē, i reira te ngahere whakaapi e 6,000 eka te nui, ngā whenua pai e 4,500 eka te nui hei pāmu, e noho ana i ngā tahatika o te awa o Waikato, me te whenua tāhoata e 20,000 eka te nui, kāore nei i pai hei pāmu, ka mutu, e ai ki te kairūri matua, he "tino akeake". Kāore i āhei tā ngā kaipupuri taitara toro atu ki te whenua o Pouākani, ā, kāore hoki i nōhia e rātou. E ai ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, nā te tuku a te Karauna i tēnei whenua i raruraru rawa atu ai ō rātou hononga ki iwi kē.

2.245 I te wā o te rūritanga o te tau 1920, e 99 eka i mahue i te Karauna mai i te taitara ki tētahi rāhui parenga e 40 mīta nei te whānui e takoto pātata ana ki te awa o Waikato, nā te mea tērā pea ka whakamahia hei wāhi whakarite i te hiko ā-awa. Mai i te tekau tau 1940, ka whakarite te Karauna i ngā rori e taea ai te whakatū matatara hiko ā-awa e hangaia ana i te taha whakateraki o te awa o Waikato, tae atu ki te matatara ki Maraetai i Mangakino, i te taha o te whenua o Pouākani. Hei tautoko i te whakaritenga o ēnei hanganga ā-awa, ka whakatakoto mahere te Karauna i te tau 1945 kia whakatūria te taone o Mangakino i te taha o te awa o Waikato, ki te mānia kotahi anake e rahi ana i te poraka o Pouākani. I te tīmatanga, i whakaaro te Karauna ki te pātai i ngā kaipupuri taitara mēnā e whakaae ana rātou, engari i whakatau kē rātou kia kua e whakamōhio i



## DEED OF SETTLEMENT

### 2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA

a rātou, i te Kōti Whenua Taketake hoki kei hua mai "ngā mautohe ki te Minita i mua i te āta whakataunga o te take ki Te Whanganui a Tara, ā, tērā pea ka puta he oati me te kore i āta whai whakaaro ki ngā āhuatanga me whakaaro". I tīmata te hanganga o te taone me te matatara i te upoko o te tau 1946. I a Pipiri o te tau 1947, ka whakamōhiotia ngā kaupupuri taitara o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te kōrero e whai ana te Karauna ki te tango i ngā wāhanga nui katoa te uara o ō rātou whenua.

- 2.246 Ko ngā whakataunga tata a te Karauna e pā ana ki te nui o ngā whenua me whai mō ngā mahi tūmatanui i Pouākani ka rere i waenga i te 1,000 eka me te 5,000 eka, ā, i te mutunga iho ka tau ki te 2,300 eka i a Pēpuere o te tau 1947. I te 17 o ngā rā o Oketopa, i te tau 1947, ka hui te Pirīmia, a Peter Fraser, ko ia nei hoki te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, me ngā kaupupuri taitara ki Pouākani, i reira ka whakaū ia kāore he whenua e tangohia i tua atu o ērā me tango, ā, ka mea hoki ia ka kōrero atu ia ki a rātou katoa mō ngā take ka pā ki ō rātou whenua. I te tau 1948, ka whakatau te Karauna ki te tango i ngā eka e 787. I tōna tikanga, ko ngā eka e 683 e whakamahia ana hei whakatū i te taone o Mangakino ka rīhingia mō te 21 tau, kāore e tangohia, nā te mea i maharatia ka turakina ngā taone i te wā ka oti te hanganga o ngā matatara. E 470 atu anō ngā eka i riro rā i ngā ara whakatū pou hiko, ā, nā reira ka heke te whakamahinga o te whenua. I te tau 1956, he mea arotake e te Kōti Whenua Taketake te utu whakahoki mō ngā whenua i tangohia ai, me te utu mō ngā whenua e rīhingia ana, ka mutu, ka hoki ngā utu rīhi ki te tau 1949. I utu te Karauna i te haurua noa iho o te utu whakahoki nā te mea ka kīia ko tētahi haurua o te utu whakahoki kei roto i ngā "painga" ka hua i te whakaritenga o te kaupapa hiko ā-awa. Nā reira, e £510 i utua mō ngā eka e 787 i tangohia ai, ā, i whakatauria ko te £34 hei utu ā-tau mō ngā eka e 683 i rīhingia ai hei whenua mō te taone. E £339 te utu i tukuna rā ki ngā kaupupuri taitara mō ngā utu ā-kōti.
- 2.247 I te wā e hangā ana te matatara, ka papā te tokomaha o te taupori o Mangakino ki tua atu o te 5,000. Nā konei i marohi ai ētahi āpiha o te Karauna kia noho pūmau tonu te taone, e pai ai tā te Karauna whakamarumaruru i tana haumitanga atu ki te taone. I te tau 1956, ka kīia a Ngāti Kahungunu e ētahi āpiha o te Karauna ka tīngongo te taone, engari, e ai ki te Karauna, e tika ana kia whakawhiwhia rātou ki te whiwhinga moni ā-tau o te £7,000 ki te £8,000 mai i te rīhitanga o ngā wehenga whenua o te taone ka rīhingia mō ake tonu i runga i te utu o te rima ōrau o te uara o te whenua kāore anō i whakarākeingia. Mēnā kāore rātou e whakaae ki te rīhi i te whenua, e āhei ana te tangohia me te aha, ko te utu whakahoki ka herea noa ihotia ki te uara o te whenua kāore anō i whakarākeingia.
- 2.248 I whakaae ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te whakahaere i tētahi taone pūmau, ā, i te tau 1956 ka whai te Karauna ki te whakamana i te ture e āhei ai tā rātou whakatū kaporeihana hei whakahaere i ngā whenua o te taone, e £55,000 te utu ka utua ki te Karauna mō te uara o ngā whakarākeitanga ki te whenua. I raro i ngā whakaritenga o tētahi whakaaetanga i tau ai i te tau 1959, ka utua tēnei nama i ngā pūtea o ngā whiwhinga moni ā-rīhi o ngā kaupupuri taitara mai i ngā wehenga whenua o te taone, i te wā ka mutu ngā rīhi a te Karauna i te tekau tau 1960. Ka whakaae ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te rīhi i ngā papa o ngā kura, o te hōhipera, o ētahi atu whare tūmatanui, me ngā rāhui ki te Karauna i runga i te utu māmā noa iho, engari i nonoi te Karauna kia tukuna ki a ia te taitara herekore. I ētahi whakawhitinga kōrero motuhake, ka whakaae te kaporeihana o ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te Kaunihera ā-Kaute o Taupō kia whakawhitingia ki a ia te taitara herekore o ētahi whenua, e £7,600 te uara, me te aha, ko te utu a te Kaunihera ko te whakahaere i nga

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

ratonga pēnei i te tuku wai mai me te whakarere wai paru atu, ā, kia whakaaetia te wawaetanga e āhei ai tā te Karauna hoko i ngā whenua tuhene.

2.249 I te wā i eke te hanganga i ngā matatara ā-awa ki tōna taumata i te tau 1959, ka mahara te Karauna ka pōuri te āhua o te taone tūhāhā o Mangakino i ngā rā ka whai mai, me te aha, ka tīmata te aranga ake o ngā raruraru ā-pāpori. I te tau 1961, i kīia e ngā āpiha he taone kēhua te taone, ā, tae rawa ake ki te tau 1964, kua heke te taupori mai i tōna taumata o te 6,400 i te tau 1959 ki te 2,000. I taua wā, ka tīmata te whakawhitingia o ngā rīhi o ngā wehenga whenua o te taone ki te kaporeihana o ngā kaupupuri taitara, ā, tae rawa ake ki te tau 1975, e 680 ngā rīhi ā-taone i whakahaeretia ai e ia, me te aha, he iti noa atu ngā whiwhinga moni rīhi i ērā i maharatia ai. He whiwhinga moni pūmau ā te tokomaha o ngā kaireti, ā, i whakaputuhia e rātou ngā nama nui mō te rīhi me ngā reti. Ka kino kē atu ngā rīhi iti i tā te Karauna whakatau e whakarite ana kia arotakengia ngā rīhitanga whai reti i ia 14 tau, kua kē i ia 7 tau i whāia tuatahinga ai e ngā kaupupuri taitara. Nā konei ka nui noa atu ngā nama o te rīhi i te uara o te tāra, i te uara whānui mō te rīhi, me te uara o ngā whenua. Nā ēnei tūāhuatanga i noho kē ai te taone me ngā rīhi hei nama, otirā, hei pīkautanga ki ngā kaupupuri taitara, ehara kē i te rawa whai whiwhinga moni. I te tau 1990 ka kīia ngā kaupupuri taitara ko ngā rīhi ā-taone kua kore i taea te pīkau tonu, tae atu hoki ki te utu i te toenga o ngā mōkete e noho nama tonu nei ki te Karauna mai i te tau 1959, kua nui ake i ngā whiwhinga moni mai i ngā reti, ā, kia tukuna kia herekore ngā taitara o ngā wehenga whenua o te taone. Ko te whenua noa iho kei ngā ringaringa tonu o te kaporeihana o ngā kaupupuri taitara i Mangakino ko te papa o te marae o Pouākani.

Te Whakawhanaketanga o te Whenua o Pouākani

2.250 I te tau 1947, ka toro atu te Pirimīa, a Peter Fraser, ko ia nei hoki te Minita mō ngā Take Māori, i te whenua o Pouākani ki te arotake i te pai o te whenua kāore nei i riro i te kaupapa hiko, hei whenua mō tētahi kaupapa whakawhanake pāmu Māori. I tērā wā, e whakawhanakengia ana ngā whenua o te Karauna e tata ana ki Pouākani hei whenua mō ngā hōia kua hoki mai i te pakanga. I reira, ka hui a Fraser ki ngā kaupupuri taitara i Kuratawhiti, ā, ka whakaū ia ki a rātou e kore rātou e "tūrākaha i te nama tē taea te pīkau" mai i te whakawhanaketanga o ō rātou whenua. Ka tautoko ngā kaupupuri taitara i te kaupapa a te Karauna ki te whakawhanake i a Pouākani, ā, ki te whakarite whakangungutanga e whakatū kāinga ai ētahi o ngā kaupupuri taitara o Wairarapa ki reira. Mai i te tau 1948, ka hūnuku ētahi whānau o Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ki Pouākani, me te aha, ka rongō a Ngāti Kahungunu i te kounutanga me te mokemoketanga ā-ahurea, ā-tinana hoki i ō rātou wā kāinga me ō rātou whanaunga. Māngi ana te whakatū kāinga a Ngāti Kahungunu ki Pouākani, ki waenga i te rohe o iwi kē.

2.251 I tīmata te whakawhanaketanga o ēnei whenua i te tau 1948, ahakoa te tino teitei o ngā utu me te uaua i te tīmatanga ki ngā kaiwhakahaere a te Kāwanatanga kia angitu te whakawhanake i te whenua. Oke ana te kaupapa i te tekau tau 1950 me te tekau tau 1960, i te korenga o te whakangungutanga me te whakahaeretanga o ngā kaupāmu o Ngāti Kahungunu i eke ki te taumata e tika ana, i te ahu whenua hoki kāore e tino tika ana mō te mahi pāmu. Kāore te tokomaha o ngā kaupāmu i ora i ngā pāmu rīhi, me te aha, ka wehe rātou i te whenua. Ko ngā pāmu e 60 i wawatangia ai i te tīmatanga o te kaupapa i heke ki te 28 o ngā pāmu kau me ngā pāmu hipi e 2. Pēnei i te maha o ngā

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KÖRERO O MUA**

---

kaupapa whakawhanake i ētahi wāhi o te motu, ka nui te putunga o ngā nama o ngā pāmu. Tae rawa ake ki te tau 1970, i te ekenga o te tapeketanga o nga nama ki te \$1 miriona, 18 ngā pāmu kau e whakahaeretia ana, kua whakarērea ērā atu pāmu. Tekau o ēnei pāmu i rīhingia ki te Pākehā i te korenga o ngā kaupupuri taitara i kitea. Nā te mea kāore tonu ngā pāmu i te whai huamoni, ko te whiwhinga moni whai hua ki ngā kaupupuri taitara o Ngāti Kahungunu i ahu kē noa mai i te mira poro rākau i te tāraketanga o te whenua. He tino tokoiti ngā taiohi kua whakangungua kia tū hei kaupāmu i te whenua. I te tau 1971, ka whakaae te Karauna ki te waihanga anō i te kaupapa engari i te āwangawanga tonu ngā kaupupuri taitara ki tōna whakahaerenga. I te tau 1974, i whakaae te Karauna, nā te rorokutanga o ngā pāmu, i "ngoikore" tana whakahaere i te kaupapa.

- 2.252 Mai i te tau 1977, ka whai ngā kaupupuri taitara, kāore nei i pai ki tā te Karauna whakahaere, kia hoki anō te mana whakahaere o te whenua ki a rātou. I te tau 1983, i tukuna te mana o ngā heketea 4,883 o te kaupapa mō Pouākani ki te kaporeihana kaupupuri taitara, otirā, i taua wā ko te uara o ngā rawa pāmu kua tau ki te \$12 miriona, ā, ko te nama whakawhanake kua whakahēkengia ki te \$312,000. Heoi anō, me whai haumitanga atu anō te kaupapa nā runga i te hikitanga o ngā mahi whakapaipai. He nama anō i whakaputua i te tukunga o ngā rīhi pāmu, ā, i te wā ka mate ngā kaupupuri taitara ki te utu i te \$600,000 hei utu whakahoki mō ngā whakatikahanga, ahakoa he iti noa iho te uara o ēnei ki a rātou. Ka whai ngā kaupupuri taitara kia utua e te Karauna te utu whakahoki mō ēnei nama, mō te waiho kia putu ngā nama tōmuri o ngā reti mō ngā pāmu i rīhingia, tae atu hoki ki tōna \$87,000 e noho ana hei nama ki tētahi pāmu, ā, kāore hoki tērā i utua. I whakahē te Karauna i te tono kia whakahokia te utu. Ka mea te Hekeretari Tuarua o te Tari Māori mēnā i mārō te herenga o ngā rīhi kua panaia ngā tāngata i te whenua i mua i tā rātou whai wā ki te whakaatu i ō rātou kaha, ā, i tērā kua whakaruhitia te whāinga whānuī o te tuku mahi pāmu mā ngā Māori o Wairarapa. Nō reira, hei tāna, ko te whāinga matua ko te whakaū i te pūmau o te noho a ērā i te whenua ki ā rātou pāmu, me te whai oranga, "ahakoa ko te whakahaumako me te whakapaipai te papa o tērā".
- 2.253 Mai i te tau 1989, ka tono ngā kaupupuri taitara kia whakakorengia te toenga o ana nama o te \$1 miriona, e aro ana hoki ki te nama whakawhanake o te \$400,000 e noho ana hei nama mā rātou ki te Karauna, engari, i te tīmatanga, ka whakahē te Karauna ki te pērā, me te aha, ka tipu haere tonu te nama. Ka haere tonu ngā tautohenga i waenga i a Ngāti Kahungunu me te Karauna i te tekau tau 1990.

Ngā Wāhi Hī Ika o Wairarapa Moana

- 2.254 I te whakaaetanga ki te tuku o Wairarapa Moana i te tau 1896, ka whakaū te Pirīmia, a Seddon, ki a Ngāti Kahungunu "e kore e whakatautengia ā rātou mahi hī ika me tā rātou kohi i ngā kai e tika ana i te moana i raro i te Tiriti o Waitangi, e ai rā hoki ki ngā mana motuhake o te tiriti mā te tautohenga kua puta." I kī ia, e kore e whakaaengia tā ngā rōpū waihanga taiao hoatu taraute ki ngā moana. Heoi anō, kua whakaurungia kētia te taraute ki te rohe, ā, i roto hoki o Wairarapa Moana. Kāore te Karauna i aha ki te tautoko i ngā kupu a te Pirīmia mō te taraute. He rite tonu tā Ngāti Kahungunu mautohe nā te mea i tino kāwetowetongia ō rātou mana hī hika me ō rātou wāhi tuku iho mō te hī ika nā ngā momo mahi me ngā whakawhanaketanga, tae atu ki ngā momo rāwaho, ki te whakawāteatanga o te pūwaha ki Ōnoke i te wā e kaha ana te heke o ngā tuna, ki te

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

tukunga o te wai i ngā wairepo huri noa i Wairarapa Moana, ki te hanganga o te tupehau, me te nui o te hī ika a ngā pakihī arumoni i te tuna, i te inanga me te kōura.

**Ngā Take Whenua o te Rautau 20**

- 2.255 I te tau 1900, kua iti ake i te 10 ōrau, arā, i tōna 240,000 eka, o ō rātou whenua i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua e puritia tonutia ana e Ngāti Kahungunu. He mea māhurehure tēnei whenua ki ngā taitara kua neke atu i te 600. Ko te hokonga a te Karauna i te whenua, otirā, ko te hokonga tūmataitanga o te whenua ka haere tonu i tētahi anō rautau. Uaua ana te whakahaeretanga me te whakawhanaketanga o ngā whenua i toe tonu ki a Ngāti Kahungunu nā ngā tukanga whakawehe whenua a te Kōti Whenua Taketake, me te tuku ihotanga nā reira i tini ai ngā taitara iti, ngā taitara e rikiriki ana, e tōtōa ana, nā te tokomaha haere o ngā kaipupuri taitara e itiiti haere ana, nā te uaua rawa rānei kia tae atu ki ngā whenua, nā te korenga rānei o ngā rori e tae atu ai, ā, nā te iti anō hoki o ngā moni whakawhanake. I tēnei rā, kei a Ngāti Kahungunu ko tōna 1.5 ōrau, arā, ko te 35,000 eka o ngā whenua i puritia ai e rātou i te tau 1840. Ko tētahi haurua o tēnei whenua kei te poraka nui, kei te poraka torehapehape o Mataikonā i rāhuitia ai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka mō Rangiwahakaoma o te tau 1853. Ko te toenga o tēnei whenua kua whakawehea ki ngā taitara kua neke atu i te 400.
- 2.256 I whakamāramatia te whāiti o ngā whenua e toe ana ki a Ngāti Kahungunu i te komihana a Stout rāua ko Ngata i te tau 1907 e uiui ana mō ngā pānga whenua o te Māori. Ko tāna i hura ai, kua rīhi kēngia te nuinga o te whenua ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga. Hāunga ngā poraka nui e toru, ko ngā wawaetanga i nōhia rā e te Māori he tino pakupaku, ā, he papakāinga, he rāhui hoki i reira. I tūtohu te komihana kia mutu ngā hokotanga katoa, atu i ngā poraka o Waitutuma. I whakaae ia ki ngā kaipupuri taitara e hiahia ana ki te hoko i ngā poraka o Waitutuma hei kohi moni ki te hoko whenua e pai ana mō te pāmu, me tana tūtohu kia puritia ngā moni ka hua i te hokotanga ki tētahi tiakitanga mō tēnei take. I tūtohu hoki te Komihana kia māketehia tūmatanuitia ngā rīhi ka whai mai, ā, kia whai whakangungu, kia whai tautoko hoki te Māori e rite ana ki tērā e tukuna ana ki ngā tauwi whakatū kāinga hei āwhina i a rātou ki te whakawhanake i ngā "toenga rikiriki" o ngā whenua. I whai a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te whakawhanake i ngā pāmu nui, ka mutu, i tautoko a Stout rāua ko Ngata i "tēnei tōmene e tika ana kia mihia". I tana pūrongo whakamutunga mō ngā whenua Māori, ka mea te Komihana i taea noa ihotia ētahi o ngā raruraru ā-ōhanga i hua mai i te iti rawa o te whakamahinga o ngā whenua Māori te whakatikatika i mua noa atu "mehemea i kaha kē atu te aronga o te ture kia hurihia te Māori hei kaipāmu, hei kaiwhakatū kāinga whai take."
- 2.257 Kāore te Karauna i whai i ngā tūtohunga a te komihana, hāunga anō te wāhi ki te hoko i ētahi wāhanga o te poraka o Waitutuma. I te tau 1909, ka whai te Karauna kia whakamanatia te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1909 e wete ana i ngā herenga katoa o te wā e pā ana ki te whakawhitinga o te whenua, e tuku ana hoki mā ngā Poari Whenua ā-Rohe e noho hei takawaenga e tirotiro ana i te whakawhitinga o ngā whenua i waenga i ngā Māori me ngā kaihoko. I ngā tau ka whai i muri, ka haere anō ngā mahi hoko whenua, ā, tae rawa ake ki te tau 1930, kua tata ki te haurua o ngā whenua e toe ana i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua ka riro rānei ki te Karauna, ki ngā kaihoko tūmataiti rānei. I waenga i te tau 1930 me te tau 1950 ka hokona ko tōna 3,600 eka, ā, i waenga i te tau 1950 me te tau 1970, e 22,000 eka atu anō ka hokona. Ka haere tonu ngā mahi

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

hoko whenua i te roanga o te rautau rua tekau, ā, ko tōna 6,000 eka i roiro atu i te Māori i waenga i te tau 1970 me te tau 1990.

- 2.258 He tokoiti noa iho ngā Māori i āhei rā tā rātou tonu i ngā moni whakawhanake me te tautoko mai i te Karauna, pērā i ērā i wātea rā ki ngā tauwiwhakatū kāinga mai i te tekau tau 1890. Nā tēnei i taunahua ai tō Kahungunu kaha ki te whai hua moni mai i te iti o ngā whenua pai i ō rātou ringaringa tonu. I te tau 1911, ka kī a Ngāti Kahungunu ki te Pirimīa Whakakapi, ki a Timi Kara, e ū ana rātou ki "te mahi hei whakapai ake, hei ahua hoki i ō mātou whenua", ā, "e inoi ana ki a koe kia homai ētahi moni tautoko mō tēnei take." Ka tāpaea ō rātou whenua hei pānga rawa mō ngā pūtea taurewa mai i te Karauna hei whakawhanake i ō rātou whenua. Heoi anō, nō te tau 1929 rā anō, kātahi te Karauna ka tīmata ki te tuku i te moni me te tautoko i raro i ngā kaupapa Whakawhanake Whenua Māori. He mea takune ēnei kaupapa hei tautoko i te Māori ki te whakawhanake i te whenua mō te ahuwahenua arumoni. I te whakaaetanga a te Māori ki tētahi kaupapa whakawhanake, ka riro ki te Karauna te mana whakahaere katoa o ngā whenua kua whai wāhi atu. Ko te whakaahuatanga a tētahi āpiha matua o te Karauna i tāna whakahaere katoa i ngā whenua i te wā o te whakawhanaketanga, he momo "whakawiri i runga i te aroha." Heoi anō, tae rawa ake ki tēnei wā, he tino iti ngā whenua Māori i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua e toe ana hei whenua pai mō ēnei kaupapa, me te aha, he iti noa iho te whakawhanaketanga i hua ake.
- 2.259 I te tau 1937, ka whakatū te Karauna i tētahi kaupapa whakawhanake mō ngā eka e 806 ki Mākirikiri i takunetia rā hei whakawhanake i ngā pāmu kau e ono o reira. Nō te taenga ki te tau 1941, e whā ngā pāmu kua whakatūria i ngā eka e 400 kua whakawhanakehia, engari, nō te taenga ki te tau 1944, kua "tino hē" te āhua o te kaupapa, ā, me whai haumitanga nui tonu mō te whakawhanaketanga. I te hiku o te tekau tau 1950, he mea tuku ki tētahi Māori me ētahi kaipāmu Pākehā ngā rīhi o ngā pāmu o te kaupapa. I te tau 1992, i raro tonu te kaupapa i te mana o te Karauna.
- 2.260 Ka tīmata te kaupapa nui ake o Homewood i te tau 1940, ā, i reira ngā eka e 2,500 puta noa i ngā taitara e 26 hei whakawhanaketanga, hei whakahaeretanga i te pāmu kotahi. I te tau 1953, "nā te mea i te aroaro ngā huarahi haurokuroku me ngā nama e putu haere ana", ka whakaae te Karauna me ngā kaipupuri taitara ki te whakamutu i te kaupapa, ā, ka rīhingia atu te whenua ki tētahi Pākehā e noho tata ana. I tōia hoki e te Karauna ētahi pāmu takitahi ki ngā whakaritenga o ngā kaupapa whakawhanake. Mai i te tau 1938, ka tautoko te Karauna i tētahi kaipāmu Māori ki te whakawhanake whenua i Tahoraiti, engari nāwai, nāwai ka huri anō te whenua hei rango i mua i te whakawhanaketanga e ōna kaipupuri taitara kāore nei i tautokona e te Karauna. I whakahaerehia hoki e te Karauna tētahi kaupapa whakawhanake mō tētahi pāmu i Pirinoa mai i te tau 1940. I te tau 1952, ka rīhingia atu te whenua ki tētahi Pākehā e noho tata ana hei whakakore i te nama whakawhanake.
- 2.261 Ko tōna 20 ōrau o ngā taitara i ngā ringaringa tonu o Ngāti Kahungunu he "whenua rori-kore", e ponitakatia ana e te whenua tūmataiti, e te whenua rānei i ngā ringaringa o te Karauna, kāore nei he putanga, pēnei i tētahi whenua e tata ana ki tētahi rori. Nā ngā mahi rānei a te Karauna, nā ōna hapa rānei i huri ai te maha o ēnei taitara hei whenua rori-kore. I te tau 1853, ka whakaae te Karauna kia takoto tētahi rāhui ki Te Awaiti, engari kia hipa nei te toru tekau tau, kātahi anō te taitara ka tukuna. I tēnei wā ka hurihia te whenua hei whenua rori-kore. I ētahi wā, i te rautau rua tekau, ka rīhingia ngā poraka

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

o ngā whenua rori-kore ki ngā pāmu pātata, ka hokona rānei i te korenga o ētahi rori ki reira. He mea hoko tētahi wawaetanga o Te Awaiti i te tau 1980 e hoki mai ai he moni i te hokotanga o ngā whenua rori-kore. I whai mai tēnei i te hanganga o tētahi arawhiti me tētahi rori i te tekau tau 1960 e taea ai te puta ki ngā whenua whānui e pātata ana, engari i haukotia te rori i ngā mita e 20 i te paenga o Te Awaiti. I takoto tonu tēnei rāhui, ngā rāhui o Huariki me Pūkaroro i te taha whakateraki, e honohia nei ki Te Awaiti mā tētahi rori kōkau, hei whenua rori-kore.

- 2.262 Mai i te tau 1886 rā anō i whakauru haere ai te Karauna i ōna whakaritenga ki te ture e pā ana ki te toronga ki ngā whenua Māori. I mua i te tau 1912, nā tēnei ture i wātea ai te toronga ki ngā poroka e whai taitara hou ana, i whakawhiwhia rā e te Kōti Whenua Māori, tae atu ki ngā wawaetanga hou. Ehara i te mea me whakaae rawa te toronga e ngā kaupupuri taitara o ngā whenua e pātata ana mā reira e toro ai. Heoi anō, kāore tēnei ture i hāngai ki ngā poroka o Ngāti Kahungunu i whai taitara ā-ture i mua kē i te ture tae noa ki te wā ka whakaritea he wawaenga hou. I te tau 1912, ka whakamanahia e te Pāremata he ture hou e āhei ai te toronga ki ngā whenua Māori katoa e rori-kore ana. Heoi anō, e ai ki taua ture, me whakaae rawa e ngā kaupupuri taitara mehemea ka haere mā ngā whenua pātata i raro i te taitara Pākehā. Mehemea ka haere mā ngā whenua Māori e pātata ana, e ai ki te ture, me tuku kōrero noa iho, ka mutu, ehara i te mea me whakaae rawa. Nā te ture hou, i whakamanahia ai i te tau 1922, ka unuhia te herenga o te whakaae a ngā Pākehā pupuri taitara, engari i hāngai noa iho tēnei ki ngā whenua i raro i te taitara Pākehā i mutu rā te takoto hei whenua Māori i muri i te tau 1913. Iti noa ana te hua o tēnei ture ki a Ngāti Kahungunu nā te mea, tata ana ki te katoa o ngā whenua i te rohe o Ngāti Kahungunu kua kore i takoto hei whenua Māori i mua i te tau 1913.

**Ngā Tangohanga mō ngā Mahi Tūmatanui**

- 2.263 Mai i te tau 1975, i āhei te toronga ki ngā whenua Māori e rori-kore ana me te kore i mate ki te whai whakaaetanga i ngā kaupupuri taitara e pātata ana. Heoi anō, kāore anō tēnei whakaritenga kia whakamahia nā te mea ka mate te Māori ki te kōkiri i ngā take mā te Kōti Teitei, e kī nei a Ngāti Kahungunu he nui rawa te utu, ka mutu, wai ka hua, wai ka mōhio ki te whakatau ka puta. I tēnei wā, ko ngā taitara mō ngā whenua rori-kore e 80, e 3,525 eka tōna nui i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, tētahi wāhanga nui tonu o ngā whenua e toe ana ki a Ngāti Kahungunu. Nā te iti o te āheinga atu i uaua ai ki ngā kaupupuri taitara te whakatakoto huarahi ōhanga, te whakatinana i ō rātou mana hei kaupupuri taitara, te kawē rānei i ā rātou tikanga hei kaitiaki mō te whenua.
- 2.264 Nā te Ture Whenua Māori o te tau 1878 i āhei ai tā te Karauna tango kia tae ki te rima ōrau o ngā whenua i raro i te taitara nā te Kōti Whenua Taketake i tuku mō ngā mahi tūmatanui me te kore e mate ki te whakahoki i te utu mō tētahi wā ā tae noa ki te 15 tau mai i te rā i tukuna ai te taitara. Tekau tau te roanga ake o tēnei, tēnā i tētahi ture pēnei mō ngā whenua whānui. Kāore tēnei "ture rima ōrau" i wetekina mai i ngā taitara whenua Māori tae noa ki te tau 1927. Nā tēnei hoki i riro ai ngā wāhi tāpua o ngā whenua o Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā mahi tūmatanui. I ētahi wā kua pau kē te mana o tēnei ture, kāore he taunakitanga e whakaatu ana i utu te Karauna i te utu whakahoki mō ngā whenua i tangohia ai i a Ngāti Kahungunu mō ngā rori, pēnei i te rāhui o Mātakitaki Nama 3 me ngā wāhi e rua i tangohia ai i te urupā i Te Kopi.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.265 I te tau 1887 me te tau 1888, tekau mā ono ngā eka i tangohia ai mō te rori me te ara tereina te take, mai i te poraka o Kōpuaranga, i tētahi rāhui mai i te whakaaetanga ā-pukapuka o Manawatū-Wairarapa o te tau 1853. Nā te Public Works Act i whakarite kia kōkirihiā e te Karauna mā te Kōti Whenua Taketake tētahi whakatewhatewhanga i te taitara ki te poraka katoa e kawe e whakataungia ai mā wai e whakahoki te utu o te £82 mō te whenua i tangohia ai. Ko tētahi haurua o tērā moni i pau i ngā nama mō te rūri me te kōti e pā ana ki te take nā te Karauna kē i whakatakoto, ehara i ngā kaupupuri whenua tuku iho.
- 2.266 I mua i te puku o te rautau rua tekau, me uaua ka kōrero te Karauna ki ngā kaupupuri taitara o Ngāti Kahungunu i mua i tana hao i ō rātou whenua i raro i te ture mō ngā mahi tūmatanui. Kāore he taunakitanga e whakaatu ana i te kōrero a te Karauna ki ngā kaupupuri taitara i mua i te hanganga o ngā rori mā te rāhui o Whakataki ki te poraka o Rangiwhakaoma i te tekau tau 1870 me te tekau tau 1880. Kāore hoki he taunakitanga e whaakatu ana i tā te Karauna whakamōhio rānei, i tāna kōrero rānei ki ngā kaupupuri taitara o te rāhui i Tautāne i mua i te tangohanga o ō rātou whenua mō tētahi rori hou te take, i tonoa rā e tētahi kaupupuri taitara ki te whenua e tata ana kia māmā ake ai tana putanga atu ki tōna whenua. Nā te hapanga o tēnei kōrero i roa ai ngā tautohenga me ngā mautohe e pā ana ki ētahi mahi tūmatanui. I whakahē te Karauna i ētahi atu huarahi e riro ai i a rātou ngā whenua me whai mō ngā take tūmatanui, pēnei i ngā rīhi nā Ngāti Kahungunu i tāpae i ētahi wā.
- 2.267 I te rautau rua tekau, i tata eke ki te 400 eka te nui o ngā whenua mai i ngā taitara ki Tahoraiti i Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i riro i te Karauna mō te whānuitanga o ngā take tūmatanui, tae atu ki tētahi wāhi tuku para, ki tētahi ruapara, ki te rua kirikiri, ki tētahi whenua keo raiwhara, ki tētahi papa rererangi, ki tētahi rāhui taiao matomato, me ngā ara tereina. He mea whakatinana ēnei tangohanga me ngā mahi tūmatanui i puta mai i ērā ahako ngā pānga kino ki te marae me te papakāinga o Mākirikiri e pātata ana, mai i ngā rauhanga pēnei i te rua para me te wāhi tuku para.
- 2.268 I te tau 1911, nā te Karauna ngā eka e 38 i tango mai i Mākirikiri mō te tiaki taiao matomato te take, ā, ka tuku ai i te mana o te rāhui ki te kaunihera ā-rohe i te tau 1913. I whai te kaunihera i te whenua hei rāhui hākinakina, engari i noho tonu te whenua hei rāhui matomato ahakoa te whakahekenga o te uara ā-matomato nā ngā mahi tope rākau, me ngā tūkinotanga a ngā kararehe. Nāwai, nāwai ka wawaengia, ka rīhingia te whenua, ā, i te tau 1950, ka whakakorengia te mana matomato i tētahi wāhanga paku, ā, ka tāpīringia tērā ki te rua para e pātata ana i te tau 1951. I te tau 1983, ka hurihia anō te āhua o te rāhui matomato hei rāhui hākinakina.
- 2.269 I te tau 1978, nā te Kaunihera o te Taone o Taniwaka i whai ngā eka 14 o te poraka o Tahoraiti hei rua para hou. I te korenga o ngā kaupupuri taitara i whakaae ki te hoko, ka whai te kaunihera i ngā huarahi e tangohia ai te whenua i raro i te Public Works Act. I te māharahara te Karauna i ngā mautohe a te Māori mō ēnei tangohanga, me te aha, kāore i taunakitia tēnei tangohanga o te whenua mō ngā mahi tūmatanui. Heoi anō, kāore anō te Public Works Act o te tau 1928 i panonitia e kitea ai ēnei āhuetanga o te kaupapa here, ā, kua herea te Karauna ki te whakapuaki i te tangohanga o te whenua, me te aha, i pērā ia i te tau 1981.

**DEED OF SETTLEMENT**  
**2: NGĀ KŌRERO O MUA**

---

- 2.270 I te tekau tau 1950, ka whai te Kaunihera ā-Rohe o Wairarapa ki te Tonga ngā eka e ono o te whenua i te pā o Hurunui-o-Rangi mō tētahi pekanga rori hou, ā, e waru eka anō mō tētahi rua kirikiri. He mea tango ēnei whenua i raro i te Public Works Act o te tau 1928 ahakoa ngā whakahē ā tuhi me ngā mautohe tūmatanui a ngā kaipupuri taitara o Ngāti Kahungunu me te hunga e noho ana ki te pā o Hurunui-o-Rangi. I roto i ā rātou mautohe ngā whakamātau ki te aukati i te rori hou, i wehe ai te marae Hurunui-o-Rangi i ōna urupā e rua.
- 2.271 I ngā wā i nui ake ai te tangohanga o ngā whenua i te nui i hiahiatia ai, kāore te Karauna me ngā rōpū ā-rohe i tāpae i ngā whenua kia whakahokia ki ngā kaipupuri taitara Māori o mua. Ko ngā whenua kua kore i hiahiatia hei rua kirikiri, hei papa rererangi hoki i Taniwaka i hokona atu ki ngā kaipāmu o te rohe me te kore i tāpaea kia whakahokia ki ngā kaipupuri taitara Māori o mua. Kāore te whenua i tangohia ai hei rua kirikiri i te pā o Hurunui-o-Rangi i tāpaea kia whakahokia ki te Māori i te wā ka pau ngā kirikiri o te rua. Engari ia, ka hokona te whenua ki a wai kē atu nāna nei i whakatū tētahi whare patu mīti i te taha o te urupā o Hurunui-o-Rangi.

**Ngā Take Taiao**

- 2.272 Nā te whakatū taone i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua i tino panonitia ai te taiao i roto i te wā. Mai i te tekau tau 1860, nā te ture i whakarite kia whakatinana te Karauna i te mana whakahaere i te nuinga o ngā rawa taiao i Wairarapa me Tāmaki-nui-a-Rua, ka mutu, he rite tonu tā te Karauna whakawhiti i taua mana ki ngā momo mana ā-rohe. Ki te Karauna, ko te whanaketanga o te ōhanga te kaupapa mātuatua ake i te tiakitanga o te taiao. Nā tēnei i herea ai te kaha o Ngāti Kahungunu ki te whakatinana i tōna mana kaitiaki i te taiao tūroa me ngā taonga o reira, ki te whakawhanake, ki te whakamahi rānei i ēnei rauemi, ki te tiaki i ngā wāhi e noho mōrearea ana i te tūkinotanga mai i te whakawhanaketanga ahuhenua, ā, nā tēnei hoki i kāwetoweto ai ngā huarahi e toro ai rātou ki ngā rawa e tino kaingākauria ana.
- 2.273 Kua heke te kounga o te ora o te taiao i te rohe, otirā, i Te Tapere-nui-a-Whātonga ki te raki me Wairarapa Moana ki te tonga, nā te whakamāraakerake, nā te horo whenua, nā ngā awakeri, nā ngā mahi raweke awa, me te parahanga o ngā ara wai. Nā te keringa o ngā wairepo e pā ana ki Wairarapa Moana kua kino rawa atu ngā hua ki te hauora o ngā arawai, ki ngā wāhi tuku iho hoki mō te hī ika. Tae rawa tonu ki te tau 1974, e 80 ōrau te whakaitinga o te wāhi hī ika i Wairarapa Moana nā te kaupapa o te autakitanga o Ruamāhanga. Nā te whakapeautanga o te rere o te wai ka pā kino hoki te kaupapa o te autakitanga ki te kounga o te wai o ngā moana me ngā taiao, ā, i whakararururungia hoki ngā ara heke o ngā tuna me ngā ika māori. Kua tino pā ēnei panonitanga katoa ki te mauri o Wairarapa Moana.
- 2.274 Kua iti haere te maha o ngā manu me ngā ika, e hira ana ki a Ngāti Kahungunu, nā te whakaurunga mai o ngā momo hou, i te panonitanga o ngā taunga, me ngā tikanga hou o te whaiwhai kararehe, o te hī ika hoki. Kei te mātārae o te whakaaro ko te huia, i pau rā i te korenga o ōna taunga me ngā riha rāwaho, i whaiwhaingia ki tōna korehāhātanga i tōna tau 1900, ahakoa ngā mahi a ētahi Māori o Wairarapa ki te whakatau rāhui ki tōna taunga i ngā pae maunga o Tararua i mua rawa atu, i tōna tekau tau 1870. Kua whakaparangia, kua kore rānei ngā mahinga kai me ngā wāhi kohi rongoa i roto tonu i ngā ringaringa o Ngāti Kahungunu nā te panonitanga o te taiao. Nā te korenga hoki o